

#### This is to certify that the

#### thesis entitled

USING GEOMEMBRANES TO IMPROVE THE STORAGE EFFICIENCY OF RUNOFF CATCHMENT PONDS IN THE COMMUNITY OF EL RINCON, IN QUERETARO, MEXICO: A BENEFIT-COST ANALYSIS

presented by

Christopher M. Purdy

has been accepted towards fulfillment of the requirements for

Masters of Science degree in Resource Development

Major professor

Date 2-3/-2

**O**-7639

MSU is an Affirmative Action/Equal Opportunity Institution

## LIBRARY Michigan State University

PLACE IN RETURN BOX to remove this checkout from your record.

TO AVOID FINES return on or before date due.

MAY BE RECALLED with earlier due date if requested.

MAI DE RECRE		
DATE DUE	DATE DUE	DATE DUE
	-	
	-	
		CIDC/DeteDue n65-0.1

6/01 c:/CIRC/DateDue.p65-p.15

# USING GEOMEMBRANES TO IMPROVE THE STORAGE EFFICIENCY OF RUNOFF CATCHMENT PONDS IN THE COMMUNITY OF EL RINCÓN, IN QUERÉTARO, MEXICO: A BENEFIT-COST ANALYSIS

Ву

Christopher M. Purdy

#### A THESIS

Submitted to
Michigan State University
in partial fulfillment of the requirements for the degree of

**MASTERS OF SCIENCE** 

in Resource Development

2002

#### ABSTRACT

USING GEOMEMBRANES TO IMPROVE THE STORAGE EFFICIENCY OF RUNOFF CATCHMENT PONDS IN THE COMMUNITY OF EL RINCÓN, IN QUERÉTARO, MEXICO: A BENEFIT-COST ANALYSIS

By

#### Christopher M. Purdy

This study presents a benefit-cost analysis of using geomembrane liners to improve the water storage efficiency of four runoff catchment ponds for one case study in Querétaro, Mexico. The lining technique is intended to help increase irrigation capacity (agricultural production) by eliminating the infiltration loss of stored pond water. The study uses rainfall, evaporation, and animal consumption data to calculate rainfall runoff (potential catchment) and each source of stored water loss from the four ponds. After determining that rainfall runoff is sufficient to fill the ponds on an annual basis, the study calculates project-generated water savings by comparing rates of runoff accumulation and evaporation loss for the critical dry season carry-over. The value of this water is calculated by predicting its yield-enhancing effect on two crops: irrigated ("punta de riego") corn and cempasuchil. A net present value and benefit-cost ratio is calculated for each of the four ponds to determine the project's cost-effectiveness.

This study concludes that for the ponds and crops studied, the installation of geoemembranes is not a cost-effective means of increasing agricultural production. However, Geomembranes should not be fully discounted as a potential water management tool for the site without further study as to their cost-effectiveness and overall feasibility.

#### ACKNOWLEDGMENTS

The author would like to sincerely thank the following people without whose collaboration and support, this study would not have been possible:

My advisor: Dr. Scott G. Witter, Professor and Acting Chairperson, Department of Resource Development, Michigan State University.

My Committee Members at Michigan State University:

Dr. Cynthia Fridgen - Department of Resource Development

Dr. James Oehmke – Department of Agricultural Economics

Dr. Scott Whiteford – Department of Latin American & Caribbean Studies

Sergio Perez and David Bergdorf of the Michigan - Natural Resource Conservation

Service

Dr. Raúl Pineda – Department of Biology, La Universidad Autónoma de Querétaro

Eduardo Garcia – Agricultural Engineer, SEMARNAP-FAO Project, Liaison to El Rincón

Dr. Karen Wayland – great friend and confidant

Elizabeth Lozada – great friend and supporter

Friendly students at the AUQ, especially: Oefelia and Marco Vinicio

My loving family: James D. and Mary Purdy, and my grandmother Rilla Stewart

## TABLE OF CONTENTS

LIST OF TABLES	vii
LIST OF FIGURES	xii
CHAPTER 1	
INTRODUCTION	
1.1 The Problems of Food Demand and Water	
1.2 Farm-Scale Water Harvesting/Storage Systems	4
1.3 Water Storage in Querétaro, Mexico	
1.4 Statement of the Research Problem.	
1.5 Research Objective.	
1.6 Research Design	
1.7 Study Significance	
1.8 Study Organization.	
110 5144 0154110111111111111111111111111	,
CHAPTER 2	
LITERATURE REVIEW	
2.1 Introduction.	
2.2 Literature Search.	
2.3 Introduction to Geomembrane Technology	
2.4 Geomembrane Materials	
2.5 Geomembrane Construction	
2.6 Geomembrane Installation	
2.7 Geomembrane Lifetimes.	
2.8 Other Sources of General Information	
2.9 Summary of Like Cases	
2.10 Conclusions about the Geomembrane Literature Base	
Pertinent to this Study	24
2.11 Introduction to Rainfall Runoff Modeling	24
2.12 Rainfall	
2.13 Loss Functions.	
2.14 SCS Curve Number Method.	
2.15 Computer Models	
2.16 Conclusions Regarding Runoff Calculation Modeling	
2.17 Introduction to Benefit-Cost Analysis	
•	
CHAPTER 3	
SITE DESCRIPTION	32
3.1 Introduction	
3.2 History of the Diagnostic Report	
3.3 Study Site	32
3.4 Physical Geography	34

3.6 Economic Activities	3.5 Climate	34
3.8 Agricultural Extension	3.6 Economic Activities	35
3.9 Corn	3.7 Agriculture	36
3.10 Punta de Riego (Irrigation Cover)	3.8 Agricultural Extension	38
3.11 Environmental & Natural Resource Problems	3.9 Corn	38
3.12 Water Storage Ponds 3.13 Conclusions	3.10 Punta de Riego (Irrigation Cover)	39
3.13 Conclusions	3.11 Environmental & Natural Resource Problems	40
CHAPTER 4  STUDY METHODS	3.12 Water Storage Ponds	41
STUDY METHODS.       43         4.1 Overview.       42         4.2 Data Collection.       44         4.3 Site Selection.       45         4.4 Pond Selection & Measurement.       46         4.5 Rainfall Analysis.       51         4.6 Calculation of Runoff.       54         4.7 Catchment Area.       54         4.8 Calculation of Excess.       56         4.9 Curve Number Selection.       57         4.10 Substitution of Precipitation Totals.       60         4.11 Conversion of Excess to Runoff.       61         4.12 Comparison of Runoff to Pond Capacity       61         4.13 Calculation of Stored Water Loss       65         4.14 Calculation of Stored Water Loss Due to Evaporation.       66         4.15 Calculation of Animal Consumption.       66         4.16 Calculation of Stored Water Loss.       76         4.18 Re-Calculation of Stored Water Loss.       76         4.18 Re-Calculation of Froject-Generated Water Surplus.       81         4.20 Calculation of Project-Generated Water Surplus.       81         4.21 Calculation of Project-Generated Water Surplus.       82         4.22 Calculation of Production Values (i.e. Project Income).       89         4.22 Calculation of Geomembrane Installation Costs.       94	3.13 Conclusions	42
STUDY METHODS.       43         4.1 Overview.       42         4.2 Data Collection.       44         4.3 Site Selection.       45         4.4 Pond Selection & Measurement.       46         4.5 Rainfall Analysis.       51         4.6 Calculation of Runoff.       54         4.7 Catchment Area.       54         4.8 Calculation of Excess.       56         4.9 Curve Number Selection.       57         4.10 Substitution of Precipitation Totals.       60         4.11 Conversion of Excess to Runoff.       61         4.12 Comparison of Runoff to Pond Capacity       61         4.13 Calculation of Stored Water Loss       65         4.14 Calculation of Stored Water Loss Due to Evaporation.       66         4.15 Calculation of Animal Consumption.       66         4.16 Calculation of Stored Water Loss.       76         4.18 Re-Calculation of Stored Water Loss.       76         4.18 Re-Calculation of Froject-Generated Water Surplus.       81         4.20 Calculation of Project-Generated Water Surplus.       81         4.21 Calculation of Project-Generated Water Surplus.       82         4.22 Calculation of Production Values (i.e. Project Income).       89         4.22 Calculation of Geomembrane Installation Costs.       94	CHARTER 4	
4.1 Overview.       .43         4.2 Data Collection.       .44         4.3 Site Selection.       .45         4.4 Pond Selection & Measurement.       .46         4.5 Rainfall Analysis.       .51         4.6 Calculation of Runoff.       .54         4.7 Catchment Area.       .54         4.8 Calculation of Excess.       .56         4.9 Curve Number Selection.       .57         4.10 Substitution of Precipitation Totals.       .60         4.11 Conversion of Excess to Runoff.       .61         4.12 Comparison of Runoff to Pond Capacity       .61         4.13 Calculation of Stored Water Loss       .65         4.14 Calculation of Stored Water Loss Due to Evaporation       .66         4.15 Calculation of Animal Consumption.       .69         4.16 Calculation of Stored Water Loss Due to Infiltration.       .74         4.17 Comparison of Stored Water Loss Due to Infiltration.       .74         4.18 Re-Calculation of Project-Generated Water Surplus.       .81         4.20 Calculation of Project-Generated Water Surplus.       .81         4.21 Calculation of Production Land Base as a Function of Project-Generated Water Surplus.       .82         4.21 Calculation of Grop Production Costs.       .89         4.22 Calculation of Grop Production Costs.       .89		12
4.2 Data Collection.       .44         4.3 Site Selection.       .45         4.4 Pond Selection & Measurement.       .46         4.5 Rainfall Analysis.       .51         4.6 Calculation of Runoff       .54         4.7 Catchment Area.       .54         4.8 Calculation of Excess.       .56         4.9 Curve Number Selection.       .57         4.10 Substitution of Precipitation Totals.       .60         4.11 Conversion of Excess to Runoff.       .61         4.12 Comparison of Runoff to Pond Capacity.       .61         4.13 Calculation of Stored Water Loss.       .65         4.14 Calculation of Stored Water Loss.       .66         4.15 Calculation of Stored Water Loss Due to Evaporation.       .66         4.16 Calculation of Stored Water Loss.       .76         4.17 Comparison of Stored Water Loss.       .76         4.18 Re-Calculation of Evaporation Under Project Conditions.       .76         4.19 Calculation of Production Land Base as a Function of Project-Generated       Water Surplus.       .81         4.20 Calculation of Production Values (i.e. Project Income).       .89         4.21 Calculation of Geomembrane Installation Costs.       .94         4.22 Liner Maintenance Costs.       .106         4.23 Calculation of Project Budgets.       .10		
4.3 Site Selection.       .45         4.4 Pond Selection & Measurement.       .46         4.5 Rainfall Analysis.       .51         4.6 Calculation of Runoff.       .54         4.7 Catchment Area.       .54         4.8 Calculation of Excess.       .56         4.9 Curve Number Selection.       .57         4.10 Substitution of Precipitation Totals.       .60         4.11 Conversion of Excess to Runoff.       .61         4.12 Comparison of Runoff to Pond Capacity.       .61         4.13 Calculation of Stored Water Loss.       .65         4.14 Calculation of Stored Water Loss Due to Evaporation.       .66         4.15 Calculation of Animal Consumption.       .69         4.16 Calculation of Stored Water Loss.       .76         4.17 Comparison of Stored Water Loss.       .76         4.18 Re-Calculation of Evaporation Under Project Conditions.       .76         4.19 Calculation of Project-Generated Water Surplus.       .81         4.20 Calculation of Production Land Base as a Function of Project-Generated Water Surplus.       .84         4.21 Calculation of Production Values (i.e. Project Income).       .89         4.22 Calculation of Geomembrane Installation Costs.       .94         4.24 Liner Installation Costs.       .106         4.25 Liner Maintenance Costs.		
4.4 Pond Selection & Measurement       46         4.5 Rainfall Analysis       51         4.6 Calculation of Runoff       54         4.7 Catchment Area       54         4.8 Calculation of Excess       56         4.9 Curve Number Selection       57         4.10 Substitution of Precipitation Totals       60         4.11 Conversion of Excess to Runoff       61         4.12 Comparison of Runoff to Pond Capacity       61         4.13 Calculation of Stored Water Loss       65         4.14 Calculation of Stored Water Loss Due to Evaporation       66         4.15 Calculation of Animal Consumption       69         4.16 Calculation of Stored Water Loss Due to Infiltration       74         4.17 Comparison of Stored Water Loss       76         4.18 Re-Calculation of Evaporation Under Project Conditions       76         4.18 Re-Calculation of Project-Generated Water Surplus       81         4.20 Calculation of Production Land Base as a Function of Project-Generated Water Surplus       82         4.21 Calculation of Production Values (i.e. Project Income)       89         4.22 Calculation of Geomembrane Installation Costs       94         4.24 Liner Installation Costs       105         4.25 Liner Maintenance Costs       106         4.26 Calculation of Project Budgets		
4.5 Rainfall Analysis       51         4.6 Calculation of Runoff       54         4.7 Catchment Area       54         4.8 Calculation of Excess       56         4.9 Curve Number Selection       57         4.10 Substitution of Precipitation Totals       60         4.11 Conversion of Excess to Runoff       61         4.12 Comparison of Runoff to Pond Capacity       61         4.13 Calculation of Stored Water Loss       65         4.14 Calculation of Stored Water Loss Due to Evaporation       66         4.15 Calculation of Animal Consumption       69         4.16 Calculation of Stored Water Loss       76         4.17 Comparison of Stored Water Loss       76         4.18 Re-Calculation of Evaporation Under Project Conditions       76         4.19 Calculation of Project-Generated Water Surplus       81         4.20 Calculation of Production Land Base as a Function of Project-Generated Water Surplus       81         4.20 Calculation of Production Values (i.e. Project Income)       89         4.21 Calculation of Production Values (i.e. Project Income)       89         4.22 Calculation of Geomembrane Installation Costs       94         4.24 Liner Installation Costs       106         4.25 Liner Maintenance Costs       106         4.26 Calculation of Project Budgets <td></td> <td></td>		
4.6 Calculation of Runoff       .54         4.7 Catchment Area       .54         4.8 Calculation of Excess       .56         4.9 Curve Number Selection       .57         4.10 Substitution of Precipitation Totals       .60         4.11 Conversion of Excess to Runoff       .61         4.12 Comparison of Runoff to Pond Capacity       .61         4.13 Calculation of Stored Water Loss       .65         4.14 Calculation of Stored Water Loss Due to Evaporation       .66         4.15 Calculation of Animal Consumption       .69         4.16 Calculation of Stored Water Loss       .76         4.17 Comparison of Stored Water Loss       .76         4.18 Re-Calculation of Evaporation Under Project Conditions       .76         4.19 Calculation of Project-Generated Water Surplus       .81         4.20 Calculation of Production Land Base as a Function of Project-Generated Water Surplus       .81         4.21 Calculation of Production Values (i.e. Project Income)       .89         4.22 Calculation of Geomembrane Installation Costs       .94         4.23 Liner Maintenance Costs       .105         4.25 Liner Maintenance Costs       .106         4.26 Calculation of Project Budgets       .107         CHAPTER 5       RESULTS       .107         CHAPTER 5       RESUL		
4.7 Catchment Area		
4.8 Calculation of Excess		
4.9 Curve Number Selection		
4.10 Substitution of Precipitation Totals		
4.11 Conversion of Excess to Runoff		
4.12 Comparison of Runoff to Pond Capacity		
4.13 Calculation of Stored Water Loss	4.11 Conversion of Excess to Runoff	01
4.14 Calculation of Stored Water Loss Due to Evaporation	4.12 Comparison of Runoff to Fond Capacity	01
4.15 Calculation of Animal Consumption		
4.16 Calculation of Stored Water Loss Due to Infiltration		
4.17 Comparison of Stored Water Loss		
4.18 Re-Calculation of Evaporation Under Project Conditions		
4.19 Calculation of Project-Generated Water Surplus		
4.20 Calculation of Production Land Base as a Function of Project-Generated Water Surplus		
Water Surplus		
4.21 Calculation of Production Values (i.e. Project Income)		
4.22 Calculation of Crop Production Costs	4.21 Calculation of Production Values (i.e. Project Income)	20
4.23 Calculation of Geomembrane Installation Costs		
4.24 Liner Installation Costs		
4.25 Liner Maintenance Costs		
4.26 Calculation of Project Budgets		
CHAPTER 5 RESULTS		
RESULTS	7.20 Calculation of Project Budgets	107
5.1 Without-Project Results (Rain-fed Corn)120		
5.2 With Project Papults (Punts de Piego Corn and Compagnabil) 121		
5.2 With-Project Results (Funta de Riego Com and Cempasucim)	5.2 With-Project Results (Punta de Riego Corn and Cempasuchil)	.121

CHAPTER 6	
CONCLUSIONS AND RECOMMENDATIONS	122
6.1 Conclusions	
6.2 Project Recommendations	124
6.3 Summary (Assumptions/Limitations of the Study)	124
6.4 Recommendations for Further Study:	127
6.5 Final Thoughts	
APPENDIX A	
GEOMEMBRANE INFORMATION CONTINUED	131
APPENDIX B	
SITE DESCRIPTION CONTINUED	138
APPENDIX C	
INTRODUCTION TO CEMPASUCHIL AND ITS PRODUCTION	145
APPENDIX D	
RAINFALL ANALYSIS	148
BIBLIOGRAPHY	171

## LIST OF TABLES

Table 1	Study Pond Characteristics	48
Table 2	Aggregated Rainfall Data (mm./mo.) 1971-1991	55
Table 3	Rainfall Runoff Available for Catchment in Cu. M. – Ponds 1 & 4	62
Table 4	Rainfall Runoff Available for Catchment in Cu. M. – Pond 2	63
Table 5	Rainfall Runoff Available for Catchment in Cu. M Pond 3	64
Table 6	Evaporation Pan Coefficients	67
Table 7	Evaporation Surface Area Coefficients	68
Table 8	Evaporation Loss from Pond Surface in Cu. M Pond 1	70
Table 9	Evaporation Loss from Pond Surface in Cu. M. – Pond 2	71
Table 10	Evaporation Loss from Pond Surface in Cu. M. – Pond 3	72
Table 11	Evaporation Loss from Pond Surface in Cu. M. – Pond 4	73
Table 12	Animal Consumption Loss in Cu. M. – Pond 1	75
Table 13	Animal Consumption Loss in Cu. M. – Pond 2	75
Table 14	Animal Consumption Loss in Cu. M. – Pond 3	75
Table 15	Animal Consumption Loss in Cu. M. – Pond 4	75
Table 16	Zero Water Balance-Producing Infiltration Rate in Cu. M. – Pond 1 – Average Runoff Year	77
Table 17	Zero Water Balance-Producing Infiltration Rate in Cu. M. – Pond 1 - Highest Runoff Year	77
Table 18	Zero Water Balance-Producing Infiltration Rate in Cu. M. – Pond 1 – Lowest Runoff Year	77
Table 19	Zero Water Balance-Producing Infiltration Rate in Cu. M. – Pond 2 – Average Runoff Year	78

Table 20	Zero Water Balance-Producing Infiltration Rate in Cu. M. – Pond 2 – Highest Runoff Year78
Table 21	Zero Water Balance-Producing Infiltration Rate in Cu. M. – Pond 2 – Lowest Runoff Year
Table 22	Zero Water Balance-Producing Infiltration Rate in Cu. M. – Pond 3 – Average Runoff Year
Table 23	Zero Water Balance-Producing Infiltration Rate in Cu. M. – Pond 3 – Highest Runoff Year79
Table 24	Zero Water Balance-Producing Infiltration Rate in Cu. M. – Pond 3 – Lowest Runoff Year
Table 25	Zero Water Balance-Producing Infiltration Rate in Cu. M. – Pond 4 – Average Runoff Year
Table 26	Zero Water Balance-Producing Infiltration Rate in Cu. M. – Pond 4 – Highest Runoff Year
Table 27	Zero Water Balance-Producing Infiltration Rate in Cu. M. – Pond 4 – Lowest Runoff Year80
Table 28	Re-Calculation of Ave. Evaporation for Lined Pond in Cu. M. – Ponds 1&4
Table 29	Re-Calculation of Ave. Evaporation for Lined Pond in Cu. M. – Pond 282
Table 30	Re-Calculation of Ave. Evaporation for Lined Pond in Cu. M. – Pond 382
Table 31	Calculation of With-Project Water Surplus in Cu. M. – Pond 185
Table 32	Calculation of With-Project Water Surplus in Cu. M. – Pond 285
Table 33	Calculation of With-Project Water Surplus in Cu. M. – Pond 386
Table 34	Calculation of With-Project Water Surplus in Cu. M. – Pond 486
Table 35	Calculation of Production Land Base as a Function of Surplus Water88
Table 36	Calculation of Crop Surplus Values – Pond 190
Table 37	Calculation of Crop Surplus Values – Pond 2

Table 38	Calculation of Crop Surplus Values – Pond 3	90
Table 39	Calculation of Crop Surplus Values – Pond 4	90
Table 40	Equipment Depreciation – Rain-Fed Corn – Pond 1	92
Table 41	Equipment Depreciation – Rain-Fed Corn – Pond 2	92
Table 42	Equipment Depreciation – Rain-Fed Corn – Pond 3	92
Table 43	Equipment Depreciation – Rain-Fed Corn – Pond 4	92
Table 44	Equipment Depreciation – Punta de Riego Corn – Pond 1	93
Table 45	Equipment Depreciation – Punta de Riego Corn – Pond 2	93
Table 46	Equipment Depreciation – Punta de Riego Corn – Pond 3	93
Table 47	Equipment Depreciation – Punta de Riego Corn – Pond 4	93
Table 48	Production Budget for Rain-Fed Corn – Pond 1	95
Table 49	Production Budget for Rain-Fed Corn – Pond 2	96
Table 50	Production Budget for Rain-Fed Corn – Pond 3	97
Table 51	Production Budget for Rain-Fed Corn – Pond 4	98
Table 52	Production Budget for Punta de Riego Corn – Pond 1	99
Table 53	Production Budget for Punta de Riego Corn – Pond 2	.100
Table 54	Production Budget for Punta de Riego Corn – Pond 3	.101
Table 55	Production Budget for Punta de Riego Corn – Pond 4	.102
Table 56	Pond Preparation Costs in Pesos – Pond 1	.104
Table 57	Pond Preparation Costs in Pesos – Pond 2	.104
Table 58	Pond Preparation Costs in Pesos – Pond 3	.104
Table 59	Pond Preparation Costs in Pesos – Pond 4	.104
Table 60	Liner Installation Costs	105
Table 61	Annual Liner Maintenance Costs	.106

Table 62	Production Budget without Project - Pond 1 – Rain-Fed Corn108
Table 63	Production Budget with Project - Pond 1 – Punta de Riego Corn109
Table 64	Production Budget with Project - Pond 1 - Cempasuchil110
Table 65	Production Budget without Project - Pond 2 – Rain-Fed Corn111
Table 66	Production Budget with Project - Pond 2 – Punta de Riego Corn112
Table 67	Production Budget with Project - Pond 2 - Cempasuchil113
Table 68	Production Budget without Project - Pond 3 – Rain-Fed Corn114
Table 69	Production Budget with Project - Pond 3 – Punta de Riego Corn115
Table 70	Production Budget with Project - Pond 3 – Cempasuchil116
Table 71	Production Budget without Project - Pond 4 – Rain-Fed Corn117
Table 72	Production Budget with Project Pond 4 – Punta de Riego Corn118
Table 73	Production Budget with Project - Pond 4 – Cempasuchil119
Table 74	Net Present Values for Project Scenarios
Table 75	Benefit-Cost Ratios for Project Scenarios
Table 76	Rainfall Data (mm./mo.) - Granja Carnation149
Table 77	Rainfall Data (mm./mo.) - Amealco I149
Table 78	Rainfall Data (mm./mo.) - San Miguel Tilaxcalte150
Table 79	Rainfall Data (mm./mo.) - Las Palmillas151
Table 80	Factor for Adjusting Amealco I Rainfall Data152
Table 81	Factor for Adjusting SMT Rainfall Data152
Table 82	Factor for Adjusting Las Palmillas Rainfall Data153
Table 83	Monthly Averages for Aggregated Rainfall Data (mm./mo.)154
Table 84	Rainfall Excess in Meters156
Table 85	Monthly Runoff Totals within Catchment Zone in Cu. M. – Pond 1157

Table 86	Monthly Runoff Totals within Catchment Zone in Cu. M. – Pond 2158
Table 87	Monthly Runoff Totals within Catchment Zone in Cu. M. – Pond 3159
Table 88	Monthly Runoff Totals within Catchment Zone in Cu. M. – Pond 4160
Table 89	Yearly Runoff within Catchment Zone in Cu. M. – Pond 1
Table 90	Yearly Runoff within Catchment Zone in Cu. M. – Pond 2162
Table 91	Yearly Runoff within Catchment Zone in Cu. M. – Pond 3162
Table 92	Yearly Runoff within Catchment Zone in Cu. M. – Pond 4162
Table 93	Yearly Runoff within Catchment Zone in Cu. M. Reduced by 50% - Pond 1
Table 94	Yearly Runoff within Catchment Zone in Cu. M. Reduced by 50% - Pond 2
Table 95	Yearly Runoff within Catchment Zone in Cu. M. Reduced by 50% - Pond 3
Table 96	Yearly Runoff within Catchment Zone in Cu. M. Reduced by 50% - Pond 4
Table 97	Evaporation Data (mm./mo.) – Granja Carnation 1979-1989165
Table 98	Evaporation Data (mm./mo.) - San Miguel Tilaxcalte 1976-1988165
Table 99	Adjustment Factors and Adjusted Evaporation Data (mm./mo.) - SMT166
Table 100	Adjusted Evaporation Data (mm./mo.) – GC & SMT166
Table 101	Distribution of Total Annual Stored Water Loss by Source – Pond 1167
Table 102	Distribution of Total Annual Stored Water Loss by Source – Pond 1167
Table 103	Distribution of Total Annual Stored Water Loss by Source – Pond 1167
Table 104	Distribution of Total Annual Stored Water Loss by Source – Pond 2167
Table 105	Distribution of Total Annual Stored Water Loss by Source – Pond 2167
Table 106	Distribution of Total Annual Stored Water Loss by Source – Pond 2168

Table 107	Distribution of Total Annual Stored Water Loss by Source – Pond 3168
Table 108	Distribution of Total Annual Stored Water Loss by Source – Pond 3168
Table 109	Distribution of Total Annual Stored Water Loss by Source – Pond 3168
Table 110	Distribution of Total Annual Stored Water Loss by Source – Pond 4168
Table 111	Distribution of Total Annual Stored Water Loss by Source – Pond 4169
Table 112	Distribution of Total Annual Stored Water Loss by Source – Pond 4169

## LIST OF FIGURES

Figure 1	Map of Querétaro33
Figure 2	Cross-Section View of Ponds50
Figure 3	Map of Weather Stations53
Figure 4	Evaporation Data Adjustment Coefficients69
Figure 5	Monthly Averages for Aggregated Rainfall Data (mm./mo.)154
Figure 6	Yearly Rainfall Totals for Aggregated Data 1971-1991 (mm./mo.)155
Figure 7	Monthly Runoff Totals within Catchment Zone in Cu. M. – Pond 1157
Figure 8	Monthly Runoff Totals within Catchment Zone in Cu. M. – Pond 2158
Figure 9	Monthly Runoff Totals within Catchment Zone in Cu. M. – Pond 3159
Figure 10	Monthly Runoff Totals within Catchment Zone in Cu. M. – Pond 4160

#### LIST OF ABBREVIATIONS

**AMST American Materials Standards and Testing** 

AUQ - Autonomous University of Querétaro

Cu. - Cubic

FAO – Food and Agriculture Organization (of the United Nations)

GC - Granja Carnation (weather station)

GIS - Geographic Information Systems

HEC - Hydrologic Engineering Center

INEGI - Instituto Nacional de Estadística Geografía y Informática (National Institute of Statistics, Geography, and Information)

INIFAP - Instituto Nacional de Investigaciones Forestales Agricolas y Pecuarias (National Institute of Agri-Forestry and Fishery Investigations)

IRR - Internal Rate of Return

LDPE - Low Density Polyethelene

LP – Las Palmillas

M. - Meters

MI – NRCS – Natural Resource Conservation Service of Michigan

Mo. - Month(s)

MSU - Michigan State University

NPV- Net Present Value

NRCS - Natural Resource Conservation Service (formerly SCS)

NWC - National Water Commission of Mexico

PE - Polyethylene

PR – Punta de Riego

PVC – Polyvinyl Chloride

RRA - Rapid Rural Appraisal

SCS - Soil Conservation Service (now NRCS)

SAGAR - (Secretaría de Agricultura, Ganadería y Desarrollo Rural (Secretary of Agriculture, Animal Husbandry, and Rural Development)

SEMARNAP - Secretaria de Medio Ambiente, Recursos Naturales, y Pesca (Secretary of the Environment, Natural Resources, and Fisheries)

SMT - San Miguel Tilaxcalte

USDA - United States Department of Agriculture

#### Symbols

 $\Delta$  - Change (in)

 $\pi$  - Pie (approx. 3.14)

## **Chapter 1: Introduction**

#### 1.1 The Problems of Food Demand and Water

To meet the projected food demand for a world population expected to reach 8.4 billion by 2025 (World Bank, 1992), global agricultural productivity will have to nearly double (McCalla, 1994). To feed an additional 80 million people per year, and satisfy demand for diversified diets created by rising incomes, will require annual increases in grain production of 26 million tons – or 71,000 tons per day (Brown, 1998). As 90% of future population growth will occur in developing nations, such countries will have to increase agricultural productivity between 1.8 and 2% annually to keep pace with demand (McCalla, 1994). For these countries, achieving and maintaining such productivity levels will be extremely difficult for several reasons:

- 1.) Most nations have little or no remaining fertile land that can be added to the production base (Brown, 1998). In many countries, population pressure and urban sprawl are pushing production onto marginal lands that are unsuitable for cultivation and prone to environmental degradation. World-wide, the quantity of grain land per person has declined from .23 ha/person in 1950 to .12 ha/person in 1997, and will further decline to .08 ha/person by 2030 (Brown, 1998). As the quantity of production land per person continues to decrease, agricultural intensification will be the only option for producing enough food.
- 2.) Yield growth responses to the Green Revolution formula of improved grain varieties, fertilizer, and irrigation appear to be diminishing (Brown, 1998). Between 1950 and 1990, agricultural productivity grew an average rate of 2.1% per year; between

1990 and 1995, the rate of growth dropped to 1% per year (Brown, 1998). While five years does not constitute a trend, grain varieties may be reaching the outward limits of efficiency in photosynthetic energy conversion (Brown, 1998). If yields continue along the same course, the Green Revolution strategy will prove insufficient for meeting the next generation of food demand. It is unclear if biotechnology will be effective and affordable to farmers in developing nations.

3.) Water scarcity is increasing world-wide, a factor that Brown (1998) deems the most "underrated" problem confronting us in the coming millennium. Since 1950, global water use has tripled, 70% of it used for agricultural production, and water tables are dropping on every continent (Brown, 1998). Brown (1998) warns that while water and food scarcity are often treated as distinct problems, they are not. A future marked by scarcity in water will be a future of scarcity in food.

If arid and semi-arid countries (regions) continue to pump water from their aquifers unsustainably for irrigation purposes, they will eventually be forced to remove irrigated regions from their production base and offset production losses with increased grain imports (Brown, 1998).<sup>2</sup> Countries such as China, Egypt, India, Iran, Mexico, Pakistan, and Saudi Arabia are among the most prominent of nations likely to gamble on this tradeoff (Brown, 1998).<sup>3</sup>

However, as Paarlberg (1994) notes, reliance on world markets for grain imports has historically not worked well for developing nations. He warns that even while food prices decreased over the past 30 years, 700 million people in the developing world

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>1</sup> Water tables are falling in the following regions: southern and southwestern U.S., southern Europe, North Africa, southern Africa, the Middle East, Central Asia, the Indian subcontinent, and central and northern China (Brown, 1998).

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>2</sup> Importing 1 ton of grain is the equivalent of importing 1,000 tons of water (Brown, 1998).

remain hungry because of distances to markets and low income. If the fore-mentioned nations "go-for-broke" with their irrigation water supplies and begin to compete with each other in the world grain markets, poorer nations will soon be priced out of the market.

The beginning of this process may already be taking place. Between 1950 and 1993, the world prices of wheat, corn, and rice fell in real terms by 67%, 83%, and 88% respectively (Brown, 1998). Since 1993, the trend has reversed. Between 1993 and 1996, the price of wheat rose 39%, rice 30%, and corn 58% (Brown, 1998). If arid and semi-arid countries deplete their aquifers and forgo food self-sufficiency in favor of imports, millions may be left malnourished or starving.

In short, the world is on the verge of unprecedented demand for food at a time when its tools and natural systems are questionably inadequate to the task. The food problem will be especially acute in arid and semi-arid environments, regions comprising one-third of the earth's surface (Branson, et al. 1981) and exhibiting signs of increasing water scarcity and soil degradation (Siegert, 1993). Intensifying cultivation in these fragile environments jeopardizes future production capacity through the ruination of watersheds, soil nutrients, and range lands (Paarlberg & Breth, 1994). Meeting the growing demand for food will depend on increasing productivity while improving soil and water conservation strategies (Goodrich and Simanton, 1995). If arid and semi-arid nations are to maintain some level of food security through self-sufficiency in production, they must reduce aquifer use to sustainable levels and invest in water conservation systems.

China and India are number one and three grain producers in the world (Brown, 1998).

## 1.2 Farm-Scale Water Harvesting/Storage Systems

To increase production in the context of decreasing water resources, small farmers in semi-arid environments need better systems for harvesting and storing water more efficiently (Sanchez Cohen, et al.1995). Because rainfall in semi-arid regions is both erratic and minimal, rain-fed agriculture carries a high risk of yield failure (Sanchez Cohen, et al. 1995), and limits productivity. To maximize productivity in arid and semi-arid regions while alleviating dependency on irrigation wells, farmers need better water harvest and storage systems.

Water harvesting is defined as the "collection of runoff for its productive use", and includes the collection of rainwater (rooftop and runoff) and floodwater (Siegert, 1993). Though ancient in practice (Frasier, 1993), water harvesting is receiving increased attention as a method for augmenting agricultural water supply (Siegert, 1993). Water may be harvested using various kinds (shapes) of microcatchments, bunds, ridges, or dams (Siegert, 1993), depending on local conditions and resources. Harvested water can be stored as "soil storage" or in "deep ponding", which is long-term storage using any variety of basins including dams, reservoirs, and man-made tanks (Siegert, 1993).

The key to the effective carryover of water is the creation of impermeable storage structures. Soil-based retention barriers are ineffective in the absence of impermeable soils such as clay. Coarse, sandy, and porous soils make poor water retention barriers. In areas where water-retaining soils are absent, farmers need an affordable, yet effective alternative for making storage basins impermeable. One technique that merits investigation as a tool for constructing such storage is the installation of geomembranes in earthen water ponds.

Geomembranes are low permeability synthetic liners made from various plastic polymers and fibers, and are used for the control of fluids in "man-made project structure[s] or system[s]" (GeoSource, 1998). Geomembranes have a variety of environmental applications, including the lining of landfills and wastewater treatment ponds. Little scholarship has focused on the use of liners as a tool for improving the water management capacity of small farmers in semi-arid regions of developing countries. As water scarcity increases the challenge of meeting food demand for poor farmers around the world, scholarly studies are needed to help find effective, accessible, and affordable alternatives for increasing the capacity of small farmers to manage and use water efficiently.

To contribute case study information to the body of knowledge available to farmers, project planners, and scholars concerning potential tools for increasing water storage capacity, this research examines the economics of using plastic liners in water storage ponds in the Central-Mexican state of Querétaro. This case study uses data from existing ponds and agricultural production practices in the community of El Rincón, Querétaro to calculate the financial costs and benefits of lining water ponds with geomembranes to create water-tight storage basins.

#### 1.3 Water Storage in Querétaro, Mexico

The community of El Rincón provides a useful context for the study of pond improvement for several reasons. First, the Central Mexico region exemplifies the difficulty of increasing small-farmer water management capacity (Pineda López, 1996), despite massive public sector investment in farm-scale systems for water harvest and storage. During the mid-1980's, the Mexican National Water Commission constructed

thousands of ponds to capture and store rain runoff for agricultural use (García, 1998). Many of those ponds, however, are largely ineffective because of structural deficiency (use of coarse soils in pond construction) and/or poor positioning relative to drainage courses (Pineda López, 1996). Water scarcity remains one of the primary constraints to agricultural production in the region (García, 1998), and most farmers do not have adequate or reliable year-round supplies of water (Pineda López, 1996).

Secondly, the region is useful contextually because it illustrates the relationships between agricultural practice and land degradation. As with other semi-arid regions, poverty-induced agricultural practices (mono-cropping, overgrazing, over-reliance on chemical fertilizers and pesticides) have resulted in natural resource and environmental degradation (Pineda López, 1996). In as much as harvesting and storing water effectively is important to improving agricultural productivity, it has the potential to help alleviate pressure to intensify production unsustainably.

Finally, the El Rincón case is compelling because it exemplifies the potential for collaboration that exists between community, national, and international institutions for investigating and solving community problems. Teams of scholars from the Autonomous University of Querétaro (AUQ) have partnered with community members to investigate, discuss, and pose solutions to agricultural, natural resource, environmental, and socioeconomic problems (Pineda López, 1996). This partnership has included collaboration with Michigan State University, and the Natural Resource Conservation Service of Michigan (MI-NRCS). Such multi-level and multi-disciplinary collaboration between institutions lends new power to the solving of natural resource and agricultural production challenges.

It is through such collaboration that problems associated with water pond effectiveness in El Rincón came to the attention of visiting professionals from MSU and the MI-NRCS. During a recent visit to the community (1998), a team of professionals from MI-NRCS responded to farmer complaints about water infiltration loss by proposing the installation of geomembranes in pond basins (Burgdorf and Pérez, 1998). The presence of coarse soils, and in some cases, rocky substrate in pond floors, facilitates water seepage into the sub-surface (Pineda López, 1996). Under ideal circumstances, ponds are designed to provide water carry over from the rainy season (June-September) to allow for a one-time irrigation (or soaking) of the fields in April or May (about one month prior to planting) in the following crop cycle (García, 1998). In ponds where infiltration rates are high, the combination of evaporation and infiltration dries the pond out by the month of November or December, making no water available for irrigation. Consequently, agricultural productivity remains low.

While the installation of geomembranes in storage ponds would likely allow farmers to produce more food and fiber, no data exist as to likely increments in water supply or agricultural production, nor as to the costs of liner installation and maintenance. Such data need to be collected and analyzed to determine the financial feasibility of lining ponds with geomembranes to boost agricultural productivity. The goal of this study is to collect such information to determine the advisability of such an investment.

#### 1.4 Statement of the Research Problem

To increase agricultural production, small farmers in semi-arid Central Mexico need efficient systems for capturing and storing rainfall for crop and animal production. To address this need, the Mexican NWC constructed thousands of water storage ponds in

Central Mexico during the mid-1980's. Many of those ponds are ineffective, however, and do not provide water to farmers because of water loss through coarse and sandy soilbased pond basins. Lining inefficient ponds with geomembranes may reduce or eliminate water loss due to infiltration. Because no data is available regarding the financial costs and benefits of using geomembranes in small scale, semi-arid farming scenarios, this analysis uses a case study approach to calculate such costs and benefits.

#### 1.5 Research Objective

The objective of this research is to determine the cost-effectiveness of lining farm ponds with geomembranes through the completion of a financial benefit-cost analysis.

#### 1.6 Research Design

This study includes the following areas of analysis:

- 1.) Calculation of Rainfall Runoff and Pond Catchment
- 2.) Calculation of Stored Water Loss
- 3.) Calculation of Crop Production Yields and Budgets
- 4.) Calculation of Project Investment and Operating Costs
- 5.) Benefit-Cost Analysis

The study uses local pond and agricultural production data to calculate the financial benefits and costs of lining four selected study ponds with geomembranes. A projected water surplus is calculated by calculating rainfall runoff and catchment, as well as stored water loss – including evaporation, animal consumption, and estimates of infiltration. An economic value for the project-generated water surplus is calculated by estimating its production increasing effect for corn and cempasuchil<sup>4</sup>. Project investment costs are

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>4</sup> Cempasuchil (or Tagetes erecta Linnaeus Compositae) is a traditional ornamental flower used as a food coloring and additive to poultry feed (INEGI, 1997a).

calculated using estimates of site preparation time, local wage and contractor rates, and liner installation price quotations. Costs and benefits are calculated using a 15-year farm-level budget for each pond that includes a yearly and incremental (or cumulative) net benefit.

A project net benefit is calculated by subtracting the production (operating) costs and project investment costs from the market value of the crop (gross returns). A net present value for the project is calculated by discounting the future value of the benefit stream over the project life-cycle (15 years in this case). Future benefits are discounted by the opportunity cost of capital or the interest rate used for borrowing capital.

If, for the conditions of the case study, the project is shown to be cost-effective, this study will conclude that the technique merits further investigation as a potential water management tool for small farmers in El Rincón and the larger surrounding region. More importantly, the summary data will be shared with the community members and leaders of El Rincón, so that they can make informed decisions about the potential investment.

#### 1.7 Study Significance

The study is designed to determine the financial feasibility of the liner technique for farmers in the El Rincón case, but also contribute case study data about liner feasibility to a larger body of information about farm-scale water storage systems as a means for increasing agricultural production in semi-arid regions. To the degree that the conditions of this study site may resemble those of other semi-arid agricultural regions, the findings of this study have potential application to other communities in Central Mexico and abroad. If the liner technique is found to be cost-effective for the production conditions of the case, geomembranes may become an important tool for helping small farmers in

semi-arid regions conserve water and increase food production. The results of the study can help farmers and development professionals make informed decisions about investment in this water management option.

#### 1.8 Study Organization

This study is organized in five chapters. Chapter One presents the problem background and analysis, framing the research problem and objectives in the larger context of farm-scale water management in semi-arid agriculture. Chapter Two presents a problem-focused review of the literature pertinent to the financial feasibility of geomembranes in the Central Mexico Region. Chapter Three provides a description of the study site, including insight into the agricultural production and natural systems.

Chapter Four outlines the study methods and calculations. Study results are presented in Chapter Five, and Chapter Six provides a summary of the study, conclusions, and recommendations for further investigation. Appendices A, B, C, and D present additional information on geomembranes, the study site, cempasuchil, and local rainfall analysis, respectively.

## Chapter 2: Literature Review

#### 2.1 Introduction

This research problem involves the potential infusion of a capital-intensive technology into a resource and capital constrained, low input agricultural system that is dependent upon highly variable rainfall. The implication for such an investment is the potential risk of the agricultural production system not keeping pace with the debt service in the case of one or a series of crop failures. Thus, the major consideration is not only whether liners would augment the efficiency of water storage ponds, but whether the benefits of such an investment outweigh the costs, and to what degree.

In an effort to create more insight into issues related to the cost-effectiveness of liners in the El Rincón case, a problem-focused literature review was conducted addressing the following questions:

- What are geomembranes and how are they made and used?
- Have farmers in other low-input agricultural systems had experience
   with geomembranes as pond liners? Under what circumstances?
- What were the outcomes of those experiences?
- Did the farmers receive financial assistance or pay for the liners themselves?
- Were the projects cost-effective? Under what circumstances?
- What problems were incurred? How were they dealt with?
- What parallels can be made between those adoption cases and the case of El Rincón?

Because this study also relies on hydrological and benefit-cost analysis, those areas were also included in the literature review.

Unfortunately, upon examination of literature bases in the areas of agriculture, development, engineering, and natural resource conservation, it became apparent that very few studies chronicle the use of geomembrane liners in water storage ponds in developing agriculture, and no studies were found addressing the economics of such an investment. In short, what is known about geomembranes in agriculture appears to be primarily in the domain of technical design and performance. The economics of geomembrane use in scenarios such as that of El Rincón appear to be relatively unstudied. It is not clear why this is the case.

#### 2.2 Literature Search

The literature search conducted for this study includes the following topic areas, titles, and years of publication (in the case of journals, generally the most recent 10 years of the stated title were reviewed):

Agriculture:

Agricultural Water Management: An International Journal (1988-99)

AMA – Agricultural Mechanization in Asia, Africa, and Latin America (1989-98)

American Journal of Agricultural Economics (1990-98)

Irrigation Science (1987-1994)

Journal of Irrigation and Drainage Engineering (1989-98)

Journal of Production Agriculture (1989-99)

Benefit-Cost Analysis:

Economic Analysis of Agriculture Projects, Gittinger (1996)

The Principles of Practical Cost-Benefit Analysis, Sugden & Williams (1978)

Miscellaneous Class Notes from AEC 865, Agricultural Benefit-Cost Analysis,

Crawford & Oehmke (1998)

## Development:

Grassroots Development (1990-97)

Miscellaneous publications by: The World Bank ("Technical Papers"), FAO, UNDP, USAID

## Engineering:

Geosynthetics Engineering (miscellaneous years)

Geosynthetics International (miscellaneous years)

Miscellaneous publications by: The Bureau of Reclamation and Army Corps of Engineers

### Hydrology

Agricultural Compendium For Rural Development in the Tropics and Subtropics,

Elsevier (1989)

Applied Modeling in Catchment Hydrology, Singh (1981)

Computer-Assisted Floodplain Hydrology & Hydraulics, Hoggan (1989)

Contemporary Hydrology, Wilby (ed.) 1997

Design Hydrology and Sedimentology for Small Catchments, Haan, Barfield, and Hayes (1994)

Global Hydrology: Processes, Resources, and Environmental Management, Jones (1997)

Hydrology and Floodplain Analysis, Bedient & Huber (1988)

Land Surface Evaporation, Management & Parameterization, Schmugge & Andre (eds.) (1991)

Management of Water Use in Agriculture, Tanji & Yaron (eds.) (1994)

Rain and Stormwater Harvesting in Rural Areas, UNEP (1983)

Rainfall Runoff Relationship, Singh (ed.) (1981)

Runoff, Infiltration and Subsurface Flow of Water in Arid and Semi-Arid Regions,

Issar & Resnick (eds.) (1996)

Semiarid Soil and Water Conservation, Finkel (1986)

Water Resources Management in the Face of Climatic/Hydrologic Uncertainties (1996)

Water Saving Techniques for Plant Growth, Verplancke, Strooper, and De Boodt (1992)

Watershed Hydrology, Black (1990)

Miscellaneous Internet Resources

#### Natural Resources:

Ambio (1989-99)

Journal of Soil and Water Conservation (1987-98)

Resources (1993-99)

As part of the search, the following data bases were referenced in an Electronic Resources Library at Michigan State University: *CAB*, *Agricola*, *Soil and Water*. These data bases produced several potentially relevant articles, copies of which could not be procured, including:

Plastics and Control of Water and Storage of Liquids in Agriculture, Comite des Plastiques en Agriculture, Paris, France. 1992 (French)

Proceedings of the International Study Day about Waterproofing Water Basins, Societa Solvay, Milan, Italy, 1983 (Italian)

Proceedings of the 12<sup>th</sup> International Congress of Plastics in Agriculture, CEPLA, Granada, 1992.

Third World Conference on Geosynthetics Use in Rural Engineering, Galan-Lopez

## 2.3 Introduction to Geomembrane Technology

For purposes of identification and description, a brief introduction to geomembranes is presented here. Additional information – including geomembrane properties pertinent to project design and liner selection are presented in Appendix A.

For more information regarding geomembranes, their properties, and project design considerations, see: Robert M. Koerner's, *Designing with Geosynthetics* 3<sup>rd</sup> ed. (1998). As director of the Geosynthetics Research Institute at Drexel University, and author of numerous articles and texts on geosynthetics, Koerner is one of this nation's pre-eminent scholars on geosynthetics and geosynthetic design. More recent publications of Koerner and the Institute may be found through the Institute's internet address:

www.drexel.edu/gri/backgrnd.html . Unless otherwise cited, this overview of geomembrane technology (section 2.3 and Appendix A) summarizes information taken from Koerner's treatment of geomembranes in his 1998 text *Designing with Geosynthetics* 3<sup>rd</sup> ed (pages 1-45, 362-510).

Geomembranes are one group of a family of geosynthetic products that combine synthetic materials with geoenvironmental design for application in areas such as

geotechnical and environmental engineering, heavy construction, building construction, and hydrogeology (Koerner, 1998). Geosynthetics include plastic polymers, and other materials such as rubber and fiberglass, and thus tend to be non-degradable, durable, versatile, light-weight, transportable, low maintenance, and often less expensive than alternatives (Koerner, 1998). Koerner identifies five principal geosynthetic functions: soil separation, soil reinforcement, soil filtration, water drainage, and moisture containment. Based on those functions and material design, Koerner breaks the family of geosynthetics into six categories based on design and function:

- 1.) Geotextiles similar to cloth textiles in form; woven, knited, or matted with synthetic (plastic) fibers; may be used for any of five geosynthetic functions
- 2.) Geogrids panels of grid-shaped plastic rods; used primarily for soil separation and reinforcement
- 3.) Geonets nets made of plastic or "polymeric ribs"; used exclusively for drainage applications
- 4.) Geocomposites combinations of geo-textiles, grids, nets, or membranes; or one of those products in combination with other materials such as deformed plastic sheets, steel cables, or steel anchors; may be designed and used for any of the five major geosynthetic functions.
- 5.) Geomembranes "impervious thin sheets of rubber or plastic material used primarily for linings and covers of liquid (or solid) storage facilities"
- 6.) Geo-Others a vast array of newer geosynthetic innovations not easily categorized because of their diversity; include "threaded soil masses, polymeric anchors, and encapsulated soil cells"; used for any of the five geosynthetic functions.

This study focuses exclusively on geomembranes and borrows a slightly more detailed definition provided by GeoSource ( <a href="www.geosource.com">www.geosource.com</a>) (1998):

Geomembranes are very low permeability synthetic membrane liners or barriers used with any geotechnical engineering related material so as to control fluid migration in a man-made project structure or system. Most geomembranes are made from extruded or co-extruded polymers such as HDPE, PP, CPE, PVC, EPDM, etc. [High Density Polyethylene, Polypropylene, Chlorinated Polyethylene, Polyvinyl Chloride, and

Ethylene Propylene Diene Monomer] that are extruded in large sheets which are welded or glued together in the field. Some extruded geomembranes are reinforced with high tenacity fibers to increase their tensile strength, while others are embossed, roughened, or co-extruded with geotextiles to increase their frictional resistance to sliding.

Per Koerner (1998), the first geomembranes were made from butyl rubber and Hypalon during World War II and were used as pond liners for potable water. Today, geomembranes have many uses, all of which involve the blockage or entrapment of liquids, vapors, or even solids. Several identified by Koerner (1998) include:

- Storage of potable water and reservoir water
- Storage of waste and radioactive waste liquids
- Lining of water conveyance canals
- Lining/capping of solid-waste landfills
- Containment of odors and/or vapors
- Control of expansive or frost-susceptible soils
- Blockage of water infiltration into sensitive areas

According to Koerner (1998), one of the potential growth areas for liner use is in the lining of irrigation canals. Koerner states, "when properly designed, constructed, and maintained, geomembrane materials should have a positive impact on the canal lining industry". No mention is made of the current status of liner use in irrigation or runoff catchment ponds either in industrialized or developing nation agriculture.

#### 2.4 Geomembrane Materials

All geomembranes are made of one of three types of plastic polymer: amorphous thermoplastic, semicrystalline thermoplastic, or thermoset (Koerner, 1998). Amorphous thermoplastic polymers exhibit plasticity when heated, and thus can be repeatedly heated and molded without changes in "inherent" properties. Semicrystalline thermoplastic

polymers are aligned in crystallite shapes, the number of which affect how the polymer behaves. Increased crystallinity increases hardness, heat resistance, tensile strength, and chemical resistance. Conversely, it reduces permeability, elongation potential, flexibility, impact strength, and crack resistance. Thermoset polymers are polymers that once made, are set, and cannot be re-heated without burning and degradation of the polymer.

Koerner (1998) categorizes specific liner types as follows – all of which he indicates constitute "candidate materials" for the "conveyance of domestic or agricultural water".

#### Thermoplastic Polymers

Polyvinyl chloride (PVC)

Polyethylene (VLDPE, LDPE, LLDPE, MDPE, HDPE) – very low, low, linear low, medium, and high density

Chlorinated polyethylene (CPE)

Elasticized polyolefin (CPE)

Ethylene interpolymer alloy (EIA)

Polyamide (PA)

#### **Thermoset Polymers**

Isoprene-isobutylene (IIR), or butyl

Epichlorohydrin rubber

Ethylene propylene diene monomer (EPDM)

Polychloroprene (neoprene)

Ethylene propylene terpolymer (EPT)

Ethylene vinyl acetate (EVA)

#### **Combinations**

PVC-nitrile rubber

PE-EPDM

PVC – ethyl vinyl acetate

Cross-linked CPE

Chlorosulfonated polyethylene (CSPE), also called Hypalon

Koerner indicates that the majority of geomembranes in use today are of the thermoplastic variety.

#### 2.5 Geomembrane Construction

Geomembrane sheets are manufactured in one of three ways (Koerner, 1998). The most basic involves the melting of raw materials and extrusion of a single ply membrane ranging in thickness from 5 to 200 mils (0.13 to 5.10 mm). A second method involves the lamination of two or more plies together with or without a fabric scrim reinforcement sandwiched between the membrane layers. A newer method called spread coating, involves pouring molten polymer evenly across a geo-textile base. Because the latter two methods use reinforcing material, these membranes exhibit higher tensile strength and resistance to tears, impact, and puncture. Reinforced liners also tend to be more expensive.

#### 2.6 Geomembrane Installation (See Appendix A)

#### 2.7 Geomembrane Lifetimes

To-date there is not a good quantifiable method for measuring how long geomembranes will last – especially in relation to the potential synergistic effects of membrane degrading forces such as ultra-violet light, radiation, chemicals, extreme heat or cold, fungi and animals. Koerner (1998), offers that if properly protected (i.e. covered with soil), the lifetimes of liners for agricultural water storage are "often approximately" twenty years.

#### 2.8 Other Sources of General Information

More information about geomembranes may be found in the fore-mentioned Koerner text, as well as: Koerner, *Durability and Aging of Geosynthetics*, 1989; and Rollin and Rigo, *Geomembranes Identification and Performance Testing*, 1991. As well, the AMST (American Materials Standards and Testing) publishes descriptions of

membrane testing and classification. See: The Annual Book of ASTM Standards or the ASTM Geotechnical Testing Journal.

According to Koerner (1998), The Bureau of Reclamation, Army Corps of Engineers, and U.S. Department of Agriculture were influential in the early development and use of geomembranes and have published extensively regarding their experiences with the material. The Bureau of Reclamation and USDA have focused on geomembrane use in irrigation canals and reservoirs. The Army Corps of Engineers' use of geomembranes has historically focused on the areas of dams, reservoirs, canals, and road construction. Because many of these projects are of a massive scale, involve heavily industrialized construction or agriculture, and have been subsidized by government funds, they tend to offer little insight into the research question at hand. For project descriptions, see: Use of Geomembranes in Bureau of Reclamation Canals, Reservoirs, and Dam Rehabilitation, Morrison, 1995; or Bureau of Reclamation Research, The Bureau of Reclamation, 1992. The Bureau of Reclamation homepage can be found at:

www.usbr.gov/main/. USDA publications can be found through the USDA homepage:

www.usda.gov.

GeoSource( <a href="www.geosource.com">www.geosource.com</a>) provides on-line advertising and resource information for a number of geomembrane manufacturers, distributors, and engineering firms. The PVC Geomembrane Institute provides research and education for PVC liner use. The Institute may be contacted on-line at: <a href="mailto:pgi-tp@uiuc.edu">pgi-tp@uiuc.edu</a>. Another on-line source for geomembrane publications is the Geosynthetics Bookstore at: GuideMe.com
Geosynthetics Bookstore. Other potential sources of information for geomembranes include the following journals: <a href="mailto:Environmental Engineering Science">Environmental Engineering Science</a>, Geosynthetics

International, Geotechnical Engineering, Geotextiles & Geomembranes, Journal of
Applied Polymer Science, Journal of Geotechnical and Geoenvironmental Engineering,
Journal of Hydrologic Engineering, Journal of Polymer Science, Journal of Reinforced
Plastics and Composites, Journal of Polymer Science, Modern Plastics, Plastics
Engineering, Plastics Technology, Polymer, Polymer Engineering and Science, Polymer
– Plastics Technology and Engineering, Water Environment Research, Water,
Environment, and Technology

## 2.9 Summary of Like Cases

In contrast to the great number of studies available regarding the technology and engineering of geomembranes, no studies were found addressing the economics of geomembranes in the context of developing country agriculture. While the World Bank and FAO have published extensively on irrigation and water harvesting, virtually no treatment is given to geomembranes as water conservation tools.

One potential explanation for this absence of treatment is the relative infancy of geomemrbane use in geo-technical engineering. Koerner (1998), indicates that sales projections for geomembrane sales are "extremely strong due to their only becoming recently known to many civil engineers". Thus, if geomembranes are just catching on in industrialized nations, a lag in adoption would be expected for use in developing countries. The absence of trials and publications for geomembranes in developing country agriculture may simply reflect the relative newness of the technology. The few references found in the literature relevant to this study are highlighted here:

Blanco et. al. (1998) provide an historical account of geomembrane use (PVC mostly) in Spanish agriculture, including project initiatives in the Canary Islands and

Iberian Peninsula. While Blanco et. al., describe geomembrane types and project design considerations, they fail to address economic or other feasibility considerations related to pond liners. No mention is made of intended water use, project beneficiaries or financing, benefit-cost streams, or other feasibility considerations. Other works by Blanco are available in: Ingeniería Civil (Civil Engineering) (1993) [Spanish]; Proceedings of the Ibero-American Congress of Construction Pathology and Quality Control, 1995 [Spanish]; and Spanish Dam Works, 1996 [Spanish].

Lakshmana Rao et. al. (1990) provide a brief case study of using an LDPE membrane (Low Density Polyethelene) to rehabilitate a masonry fish pond for an inland fishery in Karnataka, India. Though their analysis is more concerned with seepage loss rates than economics, they do mention that the installation of LDPE is about 40% cheaper than constructing a stone masonry pond of equal size. Otherwise, no insight is given into project economics, intended beneficiaries, or liner integration into the agricultural production and natural systems.

Monticelli (1979) makes general reference to the use of geomembranes in irrigation water storage in L' Irrigazione. This dated article, however, makes no reference to economics or specific project initiatives.

Kraatz (1977), in his FAO publication on canal lining, provides an overview of design considerations for using geomembranes as canal liners. He indicates that PVC, PE, and butyl rubber have been the most commonly used materials. He indicates that as of 1977, PE was the most economical of membrane materials for "buried flexible canal lining". Kraatz (1977) does provide some specific examples of canal lining projects, but again, coverage is from a design perspective. No references are made to pond lining.

Kumar (1993) describes the use of polyethylene to line rain catchment ponds for irrigation use in Garhwal Himalaya. The author indicates that cost analysis was done for the lining project, and states that the liner proved to be "economically viable" for "low economic status" farmers. No details were provided as to the type of agricultural production under which this proved to be true. Neither was information provided about project financing, ownership, nor the distribution of benefits.

Gonzalez-Ruiz (1992) does provide some insight into the historical and potential use of geomembranes for agricultural water management in Mexico with a description of geomembranes used for irrigation canal rehabilitation. Gonzalez-Ruiz (1992) states that only since the early 1990's has Mexico begun to use liners as a viable alternative to lining canals with masonry, cement, or compacted clay – materials which can be expensive to transport and install, and are susceptible to seismic activity. He suggests that plastic liners provide an effective alternative that can be installed quickly and at lower costs. He further indicates that PVC is an appropriate material for use in Mexico because of:

- its flexibility and manageability
- its availability in large sheets reducing time and labor needed for installation seaming
- its potential for conformity to changes in underlying base material
- its wide-spread and successful global use in canal rehabilitation

The article makes only brief reference to irrigation ponds when the author suggests that by reducing or eliminating sedimentation and the need for pond reconstruction, pond lining projects may pay for themselves in a very short time. No indication is given as to the agricultural production conditions under which this might be

true. Nor is information provided regarding specific projects, project costs or financing, amortization schedules, or the distribution of benefits.

## 2.10 Conclusions about the Geomembrane Literature Base Pertinent to this Study

The absence of information provided by similar studies makes it difficult to anticipate all of the factors that may affect the cost-effectiveness of installing liners in El Rincón ponds. Though determining factors are ultimately site-specific, the findings of other case studies would be useful for creating a greater depth of understanding of if and how such a technology adoption can be made. Studies such as this one will hopefully better inform both scholars and practitioners addressing the conservation and more efficient use of agricultural water.

## 2.11 Introduction to Rainfall Runoff Modeling

Because quantifying rainfall runoff is central to the accounting of costs and benefits for this study, it is useful to review briefly some of the basic theories and methods available for computing runoff. The number of approaches available relates to the complexity and number of variables inherent to rainfall-runoff processes – variables that make calculation and modeling especially difficult (Hoggan, 1989). Per Jones (1997), runoff is part of a hydrological balance that can be expressed as:

Runoff = Precipitation – Evaporation +/-  $\Delta$  Storage (evaporation and storage change are often referred to as loss functions (Hoggan, 1989))

Precipitation minus abstractions or total loss is called rainfall excess, or effective rainfall, and is equal in volume to storm water runoff, or the amount of flow occurring during and immediately after a precipitation event (Hoggan, 1989).

Rainfall events tend to vary in intensity over time and space within a watershed (Hoggan, 1989). This temporal and spatial variability greatly affects runoff, but is often not represented in available data (Hoggan, 1989). Evaporation involves moisture being taken back into the atmosphere from soil, water, and vegetation surfaces, and is often treated in conjunction with transpiration loss (plant uptake), and thus referred to as evapotranspiration (Hoggan, 1989, and Jones, 1997). Evapotranspiration is affected by such variables as land use, vegetation, and atmospheric conditions (Jones, 1997). Storage change is infiltration into soil and rocks (Jones, 1997), the rate of which is affected by variables such as land use, soil properties (permeability), soil moisture content, vegetative cover, and rainfall intensity and duration (Hoggan, 1989).

Runoff may be calculated for single rainfall events or for extended time periods depending on the purpose of quantification (Hoggan, 1989). It may also be calculated in total volumes, peak volumes, or as hydrographs (distribution of flow over time) (Hoggan, 1989, and Olivera, 1999). Hydrograph methods are useful for the design of runoff handling infrastructure such as drains, sewers, canals, reservoirs, etc. that must handle peak volumes of storm flow. There exist a number of approaches for creating hydrographs, however, as this research is interested only in the total quantity of flow, and not its distribution over time, such methods are not addressed here. In short, runoff estimation involves quantifying rainfall, loss, and often the distribution of flow over time, and for each of these calculations, there exist a number of methods.

## 2.12 Rainfall

Rainfall is "fundamental" to any rainfall-runoff model, but its accurate temporal and spatial representation across a basin is often hindered by a sparseness of data

(Hoggan, 1989). It is common to calculate an average of precipitation data collected from various points within a basin. Three basic approaches include a simple arithmetic mean, the Thiessen Polygon Method, and the Isohyetal Method (Hoggan, 1989).

Calculation of a simple mean is the most basic of approaches, however, because of the potential for spatial and temporal variability in rainfall, such an average may misrepresent actual rainfall distribution across a watershed (Hoggan, 1989). Hoggan (1989) states that calculating a simple arithmetic mean from gauge data is "satisfactory" if gauges are "uniformly distributed and topography is flat".

The Thiesen Polygon Method can be used where rainfall data is taken from points unevenly distributed across a basin (Hoggan, 1989). The method uses bi-sectors to divide a basin into polygons corresponding to data collection points, the size of which determine the weight of each data point's contribution to a basin-wide average (Hoggan, 1989).

The Isohyetal Method assumes that because of topographical features, a particular gauge does not necessarily best represent the rainfall of the area closest to it (Hoggan, 1989). The technique uses contour lines to connect data points of equal rainfall amounts. An average for each area of constant rainfall (isohyet) is calculated, weighted by the size of its corresponding area, and then combined with others to create an overall average (Hoggan, 1989).

The temporal dimension of rainfall events can be accounted for by using recording precipitation gauges which measure rainfall amounts according to time, the results of which can be represented in a mass curve (Hoggan, 1989). Often however, rainfall is available only from non-recording or standard gauges providing a 24-hour total

(Haan, et. al., 1994). Such is the case with data available for the El Rincón region.

However, because this analysis is more interested in total volumes of runoff and not its distribution over time, the absence of timed data is not problematic.

### 2.13 Loss Functions

Haan, et. al. (1994) provide a slightly more detailed compilation of loss functions, sometimes called abstractions, including: interception, evaporation, bank storage, surface storage and detention, and infiltration. Interception is rainfall captured on vegetation surfaces before it hits the ground – a very small portion of loss for individual storm events (Haan, et. al., 1994). Per Haan, et. al., (1994). evapotranspiration is "generally a minor factor and not included in storm water computations" (it is more important to calculation of runoff over longer time periods). Bank storage is actually only a delay in runoff that occurs when water saturates and is held temporarily in stream banks until stream water levels subside (Haan, et. al., 1994). Surface storage and detention is the amount of water that fills ground surfaces and depressions before overland flow (runoff) can begin. Per Haan, et. al. (1994), this source of loss is extremely difficult to measure. Haan et. al. (1994) state that infiltration is the major source of precipitation loss, and as such, infiltration loss approaches to estimating runoff (called Hortonian approaches) tend to be the most common of methods for calculating runoff (Haan et. al., 1994).

Infiltration loss approaches include the Richards Equation, Horton's Equation, Holtan's Equation, and the Green-Ampt Equation (Haan et. al., 1994). Because these methods involve empirical measurement of infiltration rates and soil hydraulic conductivity, and such data is not available in the El Rincón region, these methods are

not viable approaches for estimating runoff for this study. As such, they are mentioned only briefly here.

The Richards Equation calculates infiltration loss as a function of change in infiltration rate measured under conditions of given soil moisture content and constant precipitation (Haan, et. al., 1994). Similarly, Hortan's Equation calculates infiltration loss by calculating the rate of decrease in infiltration through comparisons of initial and final infiltration rates (empirically measured) (Haan, et. al., 1994). Holtan's Equation calculates infiltration by basing the rate of loss on the unfulfilled capacity of soil to hold water – information provided for many soil types by the USDA (Haan, et. al., 1994). The Green-Ampt Equation calculates infiltration rates base on hydraulic conductivity, depth of soil that absorbs moisture, and the depth of surface ponding. (Haan, et. al., 1994).

#### 2.14 SCS Curve Number Method

One of the simplest and most widely used methods for calculating precipitation loss is the U.S. Soil Conservation Service (SCS) (Now the Natural Resource Conservation Service) Curve Number Method (Hoggan, 1989). The method was developed primarily as a way of studying the effects of early soil conservation practices in the U.S. (Hoggan, 1989). It uses curve numbers developed through empirical study of small watersheds to represent runoff-affecting variables such as land use, land cover, soil type, hydrologic condition, and "antecedent runoff conditions" (Hoggan, 1989). The method has proven popular because of its simplicity – requiring only precipitation data and selection of a curve number based on land conditions. According to V.P. Singh (1982), the method is generally reliable. Because of its simple data requirement, it is the

method chosen for this study, and is described in more depth in the methods section (chapter 4) of this study.

## 2.15 Computer Models

Computers have increased the sophistication, ease, and data management capabilities of rainfall-runoff modeling (Olivera, 1999). Computer models provide several method options for representing precipitation, loss, and flow so that input of precipitation and basin data yield runoff hydrographs of a specified variety. Two pioneering agencies in the development of hydrological and hydraulic modeling software are the Hydrologic Engineering Center (HEC) at the U.S. Army Corps of Engineers, and the Soil Conservation Service (Olivera, 1999). The Hydrolgic Engineering Center has developed an extensive array of hydrology and hydraulic modeling software with a variety of functions and applications (Hoggan, 1989). Its principal rainfall-runoff modeling software package is HEC-1 (now available in a Windows version – HEC HMS), which calculates "discharge hydrographs" for historical or hypothetical single storm events using basin input parameters such as basin boundaries, precipitation data, and runoff routing information (Hoggan, 1989, and Olivera 1999). The program includes options for calculating runoff in overland flow plains or in channels (Olivera, 1999). More information about the software can be found on the HEC web page at: www.wrchec.usace.army.mil/

The U.S. Soil Conservation Service SCS TR-20 (and more basic cousin TR-55) models rainfall-runoff for single events using "design storms" as rainfall input (Olivera, 1999). Runoff hydrographs are computed using the SCS curve number method based on land use conditions and soil type (Olivera, 1999). TR-20 has been widely used by SCS

engineers to conduct urban and rural watershed planning, predict flood risks, and design reservoirs and channels (Olivera, 1999). More information about this program can be found at the NRCS web site at: www.nrcs.usda.gov/

Geographic Information Systems (GIS) are gaining importance in the area of hydrological modeling, especially in providing more sophisticated spatial analysis in runoff (Olivera, 1999). Whereas programs such as HEC-1 and TR-20 average or "lump" rainfall for an entire basin, GIS allows for more spatial definition in rainfall input (Olivera, 1999). Grid systems are especially useful for modeling runoff flow in basins where flow direction is greatly influenced by topographical features (Olivera, 1999). Two such programs are ESRI Arc/Info – GRID and the U.S. Army Corps of Engineers' GRASS program (Olivera, 1999). More information about these programs can be found at the HEC web site (www.wrc-hec.usace.army.mil/) or the ESRI web site (www.esri.com/).

### 2.16 Conclusions Regarding Runoff Calculation Modeling

Because very little data is available for the El Rincón site, and because this study seeks only to determine if runoff is generally sufficient to fill the study ponds, the study requires a simplistic approach to estimating runoff. The majority of approaches including infiltration methods and computer models require more data than is available here. As such, the SCS Curve Number Method was chosen to calculate runoff based on the data available for precipitation and land use in this site.

# 2.17 Introduction to Benefit-Cost Analysis

Benefit-cost analysis is a tool used in economic analysis that involves an organized and systematic accounting of financial/economic gains and losses to allow for

comparison between alternative projects or "ways of using resources" (Sudgen & Williams, 1978). Grounded in social welfare economics, the technique assumes that private and public entities such as farm families, businesses, or societies have a basic interest in increasing their own welfare – often expressed in financial terms such as an increase in net economic benefit or income (Gittinger, 1997). It also assumes that through efficient allocation of society's scarce resources, certain projects can improve the well-being of particular groups without hurting others (a Pareto Improvement), or in such a way that the benefits accrued to beneficiaries outweigh the costs borne by other segments (a Potential Pareto Improvement) (Gittinger, 1997).

Benefit-cost analysis involves quantification and summation of costs (aspects of the project that hinder the project objective) and benefits (aspects that advance the objective) (Gittinger, 1997). In financial terms, benefits and costs can be described as inflows and outflow respectively. Once summed and discounted (stated in present values), benefits and costs can be presented as a ratio (benefit-cost ratio) or in terms of a net present value (net income minus net expenditures) (Gittinger, 1997). Projects with a benefit-to-cost ratio greater than one or with a net present value that is positive are said to be cost-effective. A third descriptor, the internal rate of return, is the maximum rate of interest that a project could repay and still break even (i.e. the discount rate that produces an NPV of zero). Generally, projects are chosen that have an IRR equal or higher than the opportunity cost of capital.

The benefit-cost approaches used in this study are taken from the Michigan State University graduate course: "Agricultural Benefit-Cost Analysis" (AEC 865) taught by Eric Crawford and Jim Oehmke, 1998.

# **Chapter 3: Site Description**

#### 3.1 Introduction

The following description of the study area, unless otherwise cited, is summarized from the AUQ team's report entitled "Rural Participation Diagnostic of the El Rincón (Aguacate) Watershed" (1996). The site description is also augmented by information gathered during two site visits by this author and from other publications as well.

Additional site information is available in Appendix B.

### 3.2 History of the Diagnostic Report

The rural participation diagnostic is the product of a collaborative relationship between the Autonomous University of Querétaro and the El Rincón community. The participatory diagnostic represents the AUQ's primary contribution to a joint project between The Secretaria de Medio Ambiente, Recursos Naturales, y Pesca (SEMARNAP) and the Food and Agriculture Organization of the United Nations (FAO) entitled "Development of the El Aguacate Watershed, Ejido El Rincón". As is stated in its introduction, the diagnostic was designed to create a preliminary image of the watershed community, including its interest in resource conservation, perceptions related to the SEMARNAP-FAO project, and levels of community commitment to project activities.

## 3.3 Study Site

El Rincón is one of thousands of ejidos created as part of the post-revolution land reform which broke up large haciendas and endowed the land to its peasant occupants

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>1</sup> Conducted in September, 1996, the RRA included interviews of 45 households using questions about community lifestyles, production and leisure activities, and problems related to those activities. Included were group discussions about community problems and potential solutions (Pineda Lopez, 1996).

(INEGI, 1998 a). As with all ejidos, El Rincón includes three types of land use categories: human settlement areas (villages), common use zones (e.g. pasture and forest), and parceled lands (farmers' fields) (INEGI, 1998 a).

El Rincón includes an area of 9 sq. km. occupied by 1,242 inhabitants (García, 1998), and is located in the southern most municipality (Amealco de Bonfil) of the central-Mexican state of Querétaro (See Figure 1). More specifically, the ejido is located 10 km. northwest of the city of Amealco, 40 km. southeast of the state capital Santiago de Querétaro, and 140 km. northwest of Mexico City (INEGI, 1986).

Figure 1 Map of Querétaro



## 3.4 Physical Geography

Both the ejido and larger region can be characterized as a contrasting geography of mountains, hills, and valleys created by the intersection of several mountain chains including, "Pinal de Zamorano", "Pinal de Amoles", "El Doctor", and "Sierra Madre Oriental" (INEGI, 1997 b). Elevations in the site range from 2,850 m. on the western side to 2,400 m. in the eastern valley. The INEGI soil map classifies the El Rincón topography as low hills and mountains with grades ranging between 8 and 20% (INEGI, 1982). El Rincón is part of the soil geologic region described as New-Volcanic with acidic ignaceous bedrock (50-100 cm. deep), giving rise to yellow and brown Luvisol soils (INEGI, 1997 b) of medium texture (INEGI, 1982) and some clay content.

Pineda – Lopez, (1998) describes the upper elevations of the ejido as forest comprised primarily of pine and oak. The middle elevations of the ejido are dedicated primarily to parceled fields. The lowest regions of the ejido consist mostly of pasture land (Pineda-Lopez, 1998).

### 3.5 Climate

El Rincón's climate is listed as "temperate sub-humid" with stable temperatures of between 12 and 18 degrees Celcius (54-64 degrees Farenheit) (INEGI, 1997 b). The warmest temperatures occur between April and June. Precipitation is low, with a municipality average of 659.5 mm/year (INEGI, 1997 a). The highest year of precipitation listed for the municipality for the period 1945-86 is 1,252.8 mm/year, and the lowest is 447 mm/year (INEGI, 1997 a). July is the wettest month (160 mm ave.) and February is the driest (10 mm.) (INEGI, 1997 b). Droughts are most intense (or common) between November and June, frosts between November and March, rains

between June and September, winds between February and April, and hail between June and November (Pineda-Lopez, 1996).

### 3.6 Economic Activities

According to the AUQ publication (1996), El Rincón community members are vocal about what they perceive as a lack of local economic/employment opportunities, and have cited the need for creating alternative sources of employment. Local leadership has expressed concern over high levels of economically-forced emigration (as much as one third of the entire community population), and its negative impact on community development initiatives that are participatory in nature.

Agriculture is the principal economic activity of the region (Pineda-Lopez, 1996), but is often supplemented by other sources of off-farm income generated by the farmers themselves, their children, or both (Purdy, 1999)<sup>2</sup>. According to the AUQ report, men generally work as farmers, day laborers, construction workers, or students. Women work as homemakers, domestic servants, store clerks, or students. Women and children also help with farm work, mostly as caretakers of grazing animals.

Local rural wage rates are described as "low" (i.e. \$40 Pesos or \$4 U.S./day for farm labor at the time of the 1999 site visit) and consequently, the purchase of food consumes nearly 100% of locally earned income. As such, it is common for young and middle aged men (between the ages of 15 and 45) of the ejido to go to the U.S. in search of employment.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>2</sup> Many of the interviewed farmers have worked and have children working in the U.S.

## 3.7 Agriculture

Local agriculture consists of both crop and livestock production. The 45 households interviewed for the RRA reported land holdings totaling 170 hectares (a mean of 3.78 ha./family). Approximately 60% of this land is dedicated to rain-fed crop production; the remaining 40% is cultivated under a process called "punta de riego" (cover irrigation). In both cases, the crop cycle reflects the precipitation cycle. Planting is done in April or May when the rains begin, and harvest takes place in the dry season (November or December).

Corn is the principal crop of the watershed area, indeed of the entire municipality, however, two-thirds of the respondents are said to plant corn in association with other crops such as kidney beans, pumpkins, peas, and broad beans<sup>3</sup>. Agricultural mechanization is described by the report as "incipient" with 7 ejido members using tractors, 13 using backpack sprayers, and 22 using teams of horses, mules, or oxen. Most agricultural inputs are purchased in Amelco, and crops (if sold) are taken there as well.

Nineteen of the 45 respondents reported that they consider the soil to be "fertile", seventeen reported that they felt it was not. One explanation offered for this difference is the location of fields, as soil depths tend to vary between .15 and 1 meter.

Farmers indicate that crop yields are "low and variable" with two major risks threatening plant growth: pests and drought. Lack of water is considered not only a problem related to agricultural production, but to the completion of all daily activities.

The community has emphasized the importance of better capturing water during the rainy season for use during the dry season. It has solicited funds for the construction of a dam

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>3</sup> Amealco (the "corn municipality") provides about 30-40% of all corn grown in Querétaro (Garcia, 1999).

(with no success to-date), but has also discussed the possibility of building more runoff catchment ponds with greater care to ensure that they are well-built and effective at retaining water.

The most common pests are: "Gallina Ciega" (Blind Worm) 40% and "Gusano Soldado" (Soldier Worm) 31%. The use of herbicides is reportedly more frequent than insecticides, both are applied at excessively high rates, and neither are said to be used in conjunction with appropriate safety measures. The most common herbicides are Herbamina, Gesaprin, and Esteron, used by 58%, 29%, and 38% of RRA respondents respectively. The most commonly used insecticides are Furadan and Basudin, used by 18 and 20% of the respondents respectively.

Residents report corn yields ranging from zero to 3 tons per hectare (generally considered the maximum attainable yield). The average 1994-95 corn yield for the entire municipality was 2.8 tons/hectare (INEGI, 1997 a). The following yield data obtained from the office of the Secretaría de Agricultura, Ganadería, y Desarrollo Nacional (Secretary of Agriculture, Livestock Production, and Rural Development) in the city of Amealco shows how El Rincón yields compare to those of the larger municipality for the year 1998.

### • Corn:

El Rincón:

Rain-fed: 598.35 tot. ha. planted 1 ton/ha (obtained yield) 598.35 tons tot.

prod.

Punta de Riego: 170.25 tot. ha. planted 1.8 tons/ha (obtained yield) 306 tons tot.

prod.

Entire Municipality:

Rain-fed: 10,579.09 tot. ha planted

1.6 ton/ha (estimated yield) 16,926.54 tot.

prod.

prou

Punta de Riego: 5,824 tot. ha planted

4 tons/ha (estimated yield) 23,296.4 tons tot. prod.

• Cempasuchil:

El Rincón: no data avail. – none planted.

Entire Municipality:

1,200 tot. ha. planted;

15 ton/ha. (ave. yield); 37 ton/ha (max. yield); 12 ton/ha. (min. yield)

## 3.8 Agricultural Extension

Eduardo Garcia Cordoba, an independent agricultural engineer contracted by the SEMARNAP-FAO project, has worked in the community for three years and is its primary resource for agricultural extension education. He seems to have established quite good raport with many, if not most of the local farmers and families (Purdy, 1999). The diagnostic report indicates that while the majority of respondents complain that agricultural extension is insufficient, they do indicate that they consider Eduardo to be an important resource and have requested that his presence in the community be maintained.

According to Eduardo, the three biggest limitations to local crop production are: 1.) insufficient water, 2.) acidic soils, and 3.) pests (Purdy, 1999). He also states that the upper layer of soil is thin with very little organic matter. Eduardo has worked with several farmers to treat acidic soils with calcium carbonate, and indicates that in some cases, yields have as much as doubled with this treatment. (Purdy, 1999).

## 3.9 Corn

The production of corn (Zea mays) dwarfs the production of all other crops. For example, in 1994-95, 47,838 tons of corn were harvested in the Amealco municipality (INEGI, 1997 a). The next most commonly produced crop was wheat with a harvest of 898 tons (INEGI, 1997 a). Eduardo (1999) estimates that approximately 90% of the

household economy is based on corn production. Corn is consumed by families (1-2 tons per year per family) in the form of tortillas (Purdy, 1998).

Despite the availability and promotion of numerous high yielding corn hybrids, the farmers included in this study rely on indigenous varieties known as "criollo". These varieties are locally adapted and require less water to reach maturation. Corn yields for rain fed corn are typically in the 1-2 tons per hectare range depending on the levels of precipitation and pests.

Production activities for corn generally follow the following calendar, which is applicable to other crops as well.

Plowing/Disking ("Barbecho") – January
Raking ("Rastreo") – March – April
Ridging ("Surcado") – April – May
Planting (Siembra) – April – May
Weeding ("Escarda") – May - June
Fertilizer 1 – April – May
Fertilizer 2 – June – July
Irrigation 1 (optional) – April – May
Irrigation 2 (optional) – June – July
Irrigation 3 (optional) – July
Herbicide/Pesticide Application – May
Harvest – November – December
Collection of Stalks – November – January

Corn is usually sold in the city of Amealco at one of any number of grain dealers or agricultural product stores. During the 1999 site visit, shelled corn was being purchased for \$1.40 Pesos per kilogram (\$1,400 Pesos or \$140 U.S. per ton).

## 3.10 Punta de Riego (Irrigation Cover)

Punta de riego is essentially rain-fed crop production with the addition of a onetime irrigation applied to fallow fields in March or April (approximately one month prior to the planting of criollo varieties). The local practice involves siphoning water from catchment ponds using plastic hoses, and distributing the water over fields during a 12-24 hour period. Soaking the ground in this manner gives the crop a head start by providing sub-soil moisture for early plant germination, emergence, and growth, (Garcia, 1999).

Punta de riego is practiced only by those farmers whose ponds effectively capture the rains of one season (June/July) and carry it over to the following planting cycle (April). Thus, for the practice to offer any real advantage, there must be adequate rainfall, effective runoff capture, and minimal storage loss. No cases were reported of farmers using well or spring water for irrigation (Purdy, 1999).

Though the technique gives the crop a head start, harvest yields are still dependent on levels of seasonal rainfall and other production factors such as pests. Eduardo (1999) indicates that in good years, the punta de riego technique can double yields. In years of low rainfall, the technique may offer no real advantage.

## 3.11 Environmental & Natural Resource Problems

The diagnostic report identifies a number of natural resource and environmental problems including: over-grazing, excessive use of agri-chemicals, water erosion, deforestation, over-hunting, and improper disposal of garbage. The report states that while community members recognize these problems, they tend to look externally for solutions rather than generating and promoting them from within.

According to the report, overgrazing of pasture (especially by horses) is endemic, and both a major limitation to livestock production and a leading cause of soil erosion.

Because pasture resources are generally open-access, all farmers may use them to graze their animals. This, in combination with limitations in crop production, results in severe overgrazing with no incentive for farmers to conserve the resource. During the author's

1999 visit, the community was in the process of dividing (fencing) common pasture areas into private holdings in an effort to create incentive for more sustainable management (Purdy, 1999). It remains to be seen if this will result in better pasture management.

Water erosion is considered a critical problem, especially in relation to the formation of gullies in the upper and middle areas of the micro-watershed. It is also the major cause of top soil loss. Some efforts have been made to reduce erosion by constructing filter barriers of rock or branches to slow water travel through erosion gullies. The report states, however, that while the community expresses interest in programs designed to repair or prevent erosion, it does not readily take initiative to prevent erosion.

## 3.12 Water Storage Ponds

The ponds in El Rincón are embankment ponds, which are defined in an NRCS Agricultural Handbook Publication entitled "Ponds – Planning, Design, Construction" (1997) as ponds created by "building an embankment or dam across a stream or watercourse where the stream valley is depressed enough to permit storing 5 feet or more of water". According to local farmers, the ponds were built in the early to mid 1980's by bulldozing earthen embankments across natural drainage courses (Purdy, 1999). There are a total of 18 such ponds in El Rincón, of which only 10 retain water effectively.

The eight non-functioning ponds tend to have beds consisting of fractured rock or soil that is excessively permeable (i.e. low in clay content). Such factors were reportedly not considered by project engineers during site selection (Purdy, 1999). The farmers indicate that some ponds lose water through infiltration in the pond floor itself, and others lose water through the plane of contact between the base of the embankment and the

existing grade (Purdy, 1999). One pond owner stated that he has seen water emerging from the ground approximately 100 meters down-grade from the pond, what he believes to be seepage loss from the pond (Purdy, 1999).

With the exception of one pond which has a large section removed from its earth embankment, the four farmers selected for the study indicate that their ponds do fill with water<sup>4</sup> (Purdy, 1999). One farmer indicated that his pond can fill in one night, but can also drop 40 cm. in one day due to what he believes is primarily infiltration (Purdy, 1999). The farmers recognize that evaporation also causes water loss, but feel it may account for only 10% of total loss. The other 90%, they believe is caused by infiltration (Purdy, 1999). Because the ponds do not effectively conserve water, they are essentially used only to water livestock.

### 3.13 Conclusions

In sum, the people of El Rincón experience economic hardship as both a function and cause of natural resource depletion. Because water scarcity is a major limitation to agricultural production, the site is representative of the larger region, and thus, a good site for studies on water conservation techniques such as this one.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>4</sup> The berm was opened to allow water flow to the farmer's fields.

# **Chapter 4: Study Methods**

#### 4.1 Overview

This study measures the cost effectiveness of using geomembranes in runoff ponds to create a water surplus for use in agricultural production. To determine the project-generated water surplus, the study uses a 21-year aggregated rainfall data history with the SCS Runoff Curve Number Equation to calculate monthly excess for the 21-year data history. The values of excess were then multiplied by the size of the pond catchment areas (in square meters) to determine the total surface runoff within each pond catchment area. This historical look at runoff provides insight into the quantity of runoff available for capture and a starting point for calculation of stored water loss.

While a lack of infiltration data prevents exact calculation of stored water loss, the study does use evaporation and animal consumption data to create a framework for modeling plausible infiltration rates. The project-generated water surplus will be assumed to equal the quantity of runoff water lost to infiltration from a full pond (or some portion thereof).

The project-generated water surplus is valued by calculating the market value of increased crop yields for one traditional crop (corn) and one alternative crop (cempasuhcil) over a 15-year project cycle. A net present value for each pond was calculated by subtracting the sum of discounted costs from discounted benefits using a discount rate of 10% (the opportunity cost of capital). The results of the benefit-cost calculations are presented in Chapter 5.

### 4.2 Data Collection

In addition to research conducted at Michigan State University, two week-long trips were made to the Querétaro region to gather the following types of data: meteorological, site background, agricultural production, environmental-natural resource, and agricultural input/crop prices. Between the two trips, approximately 5 visits were made to the El Rincón study site, as well as numerous visits to the AUQ, various governmental agencies, local markets, and agricultural supply stores.

Topographical, land use, and soil maps, as well as aerial photos and annual statistical information were purchased from INEGI (the Instituto Nacional de Estadística Geografía y Informática) in the city of Querétaro<sup>1</sup>. All meteorological data (including daily & monthly precipitation and evaporation totals) used in this study was procured from one weather station in the city of Querétaro<sup>2</sup>. Crop yield data for El Rincón and the Amealco Municipality was obtained from the office of SAGAR (Secretaría de Agricultura, Ganadería y Desarrollo Rural) in the municipal city of Amealco. Information on regional crop and animal production was provided by INIFAP (the Instituto Nacional de Investigaciones Forestales Agricolas y Pecuarias). Several visits were made to the AUQ library where literature was obtained on local agricultural production, the Mexican ejido system, natural resource and environmental issues, and food security. Interviews were conducted with Eduardo García (local extensionist), Raúl Pineda López (AUQ biologist and author of the rural participation diagnostic), Miguel Angel Domingez (hydrologist at the AUQ), various farmers and community leaders in El Rincón, agricultural supply store owners, and various officials from the fore-mentioned

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>1</sup> INEGI is a good starting point for any subsequent research endeavors of this type in Mexico.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>2</sup> Copies of data from the stations used in this study were available at the Querétaro Station

agencies.

#### 4.3 Site Selection

Though the inclusion of multiple study sites in this research would allow for an insightful inter-site comparison, it was decided to use one site because of limitations of time and financial resources. The El Rincón site was selected after visiting several rural communities around the city of Querétaro in August, 1998 (including La Barreta along Highway 49 north of Querétaro, and the community of Huimílpan south of Querétaro). The study site is actually one of several communities peripheral to the Amealco municipal city that is referred to as El Rincón. The particular community described here is known locally as "El Rincón – El Aguacate" – referring to the name of the watershed in which it is located.

El Rincón was selected over other potential study sites based in-part upon the recommendation of Dr. Raúl Pineda López of the Biological Resources Department at the AUQ. His recommendation encompasses the following considerations:

- The existing rapport between AUQ faculty (especially Dr. Raúl Pineda) and community members
- The existence of a published study of the community conducted by students and scholars from the AUQ
- The facilitative and supportive influence of Eduardo García who has special rapport with the community and extensive knowledge of local agricultural and natural resource issues
- The community's organizational strength, and interest and history in community development.

In addition to Dr. Pineda's suggestions, other considerations included:

- The fertility of El Rincón soils relative to other sites visited in the region, increasing the potential for a cost-effective return on investment.
- The region's importance in corn production for the state of Querétaro.
- Existing awareness and interest in the liner technique based in-part upon the previous visit of the MSU/NRCS team to the area.
- Relatively easy access to the site by road

The first visit to El Rincón made in August of 1998 was facilitated by Eduardo García, so that during subsequent visits, the author was recognized by the community and free to move independently about the micro-watershed area. In all instances, community members were extremely friendly, gracious, and helpful in providing information.

#### 4.4 Pond Selection & Measurement

Approximately 15 ponds were visited in August of 1998, of which four were selected to serve as the basis for calculations and analysis. The ponds were not selected randomly, but rather as a function of owner interest and willingness to provide information and host pond visits. Through the help of Eduardo García, the author was able to attend a regular meeting of the ejido (8/98), explain the nature of the study, and make contact with farmers who expressed interest in having their ponds studied<sup>3</sup>.

Though it was carefully explained to the farmers that the purpose of the study was to gather data and provide analysis (and did not constitute an initiative to have the ponds lined) it is nonetheless presumed that the farmers were motivated to collaborate in-part by

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>3</sup> To maintain their privacy, the names of the farmers are not stated in this study.

the hope that such a study might lead to a project proposal and external financing. It was further explained that the results of the study would be made available to interested community members in both a thesis format (English) and condensed report format (Spanish), and that any further action with regard to lining the ponds would have to be initiated by the community itself.

The four ponds selected to serve as models for analysis vary in size, shape, area of runoff catchment, and quantity of adjacent crop land (i.e. the total quantity of land owned by the pond owner that is down-grade from the pond, and could potentially be irrigated using a siphon and gravity flow). However, all ponds chosen for study are reported by the owners to exhibit high (but unknown) rates of infiltration loss. Table 1 (facing page) provides a basic summary of the pond characteristics.

The approximate plan shapes of the ponds were determined by locating the ponds on an aerial photo purchased from the INEGI office in the city of Querétaro<sup>4</sup>. Based on the determination of shape (circle, ellipse, parabola, etc.) the appropriate area/volume formulas (taken from Appendix A of an NRCS publication entitled "Ponds – Planning, Design, and Construction") were used to calculate the ponds' surface area and volume. Pond dimensions were measured by pacing their length and width (or radius where appropriate), where the author's pace is equal to approximately one meter. The volume of each pond was calculated by multiplying the product of its surface area and maximum depth (or the highest point of the earth embankment) by one-half. The one-half

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>4</sup> All four ponds are visible on "ORTOFOTO" No. F14C76, scale 1:5,000

Study Pond Characteristics

aple	_	Study Pond Characteristics	naracteristic	ĸ			
No.	Shape	Dimen. (m.)	Depth (m.)	Depth (m.) Surf. Area (sq.m.) Vol. (cu. M.)	Vol. (cu. M.)	Prod. Land (ha.)	Catch. Area (sq. m.)
-	Half-Circle	43 m. radius	1.8	2,903	2,612	-	78,125
2	Elipse	40 × 63	2	1,979	1,979	1.5	46,875
6	1 Rectangle +	75×75			- 11		
	2 - Triangles	- Triangles 75x70 & 70x25	2	9,125	9,125	4.5	343,750
4	Parbola	58 x 58	1.8	2,254	2.028.50	9	78.125

multiplier was used to reflect the change in pond depth from back (up-grade) to front (down-grade) which is triangular shaped in a profile view. See figure 2 (facing page). The area and volume calculations for ponds 1-4 were made as follows:

## Pond 1:

Surface Area (one-half circle) = .5 (
$$\pi$$
 r<sup>2</sup>) or .5(3.14 x (43<sup>2</sup>)) = 2,902.93 sq. meters

Volume = .5(surface area x depth) = .5(2,902.93 x 1.8) = 2,612 cu. meters Pond 2:

Surface Area (full ellipse) = 
$$(\pi/4)(W)(L) = (3.14/4)(40)(63) = 1,979$$
 sq. meters  
Volume =  $.5(surface area \times depth) = .5(1,979)(2) = 1,979$  cubic meters

<u>Pond 3</u>:

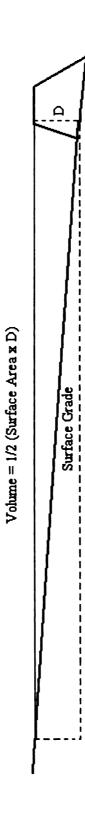
Surface Area (the area of 1 rectangle + 2 triangles) = 
$$[(WxL) + .5(WxL) + .5(WxL)] = (75)(75) + .5(70)(75) + .5(70)(25) = 9,125$$
 sq. meters  
Volume =  $.5(surface area \times depth) = .5(9,125)(2) = 9,125$  cubic meters

# <u>Pond 4:</u>

Surface Area (parabola) = 
$$.67(L)(W) = .67(58)(58) = 2,253.88$$
 sq. meters  
Volume =  $.5(2,253.88)(1.8) = 2,028.5$  cu. meters

It is important to note that to some degree, the ponds defy exact measurement and size calculation because of irregularities in pond surfaces and boundaries, and the occasional presence of erosion gullies. The shape classifications listed in Table 1 were selected as the "best-fit" representation of the pond shapes as determined using aerial photography. In some cases, pond boundaries are not clearly defined, and none of the ponds match their shape classification perfectly. As well, because the pond dimensions

Figure 2. Cross Section View of Ponds



were paced and not measured with a tape, their measure is not exact. Nonetheless, the figures listed in Table 1 are good approximations and should be sufficient for the completion of a sound benefit-cost analysis.

Also, this study includes the re-shaping of ponds (making them deeper and tighter in diameter to reduce evaporation loss) as part of the cost of preparing sites for liner installation. For purposes of study however, it will be assumed here that any re-shaping will result in no net change in pond volume (from their current state), and the said pond dimensions are thus used for all hydrological calculations.

## 4.5 Rainfall Analysis

This study generates in-part from farmer-made assertions that annual rainfall and runoff are sufficient for the filling of ponds on an annual basis. To test this assertion, the study uses local rainfall data to create an historical picture of rainfall and rainfall excess.

In the absence of an historically complete rainfall record (data tends to be spotty and inconsistent), a 21-year span of data was created by aggregating rainfall data from four different meteorological stations located in the region. To do so, data was taken from the following stations listed in the order of preference by which their data was used:

Station	Distance from Site	Avail. Data
Granja Carnation Lat: 20 deg., 13' 23"/ Alt: 2,650 m. Long: 100 deg., 09' 10"	7 km.	1978-1989
Amealco I Lat: 20 deg., 11' 05"/ Alt: 2,648 m. Long: 100 deg., 08' 44"	11 km.	1988-1991
San Miguel Tilaxcalte Lat: 20 deg., 08' 32"/ Alt: 2,420 m. Long: 100 deg., 04' 00	20 km.	1975-1989

Station Distance from Site Avail. Data

**Las Palmillas** 25 km. 1971-1991

Lat: 20 deg., 19' 32"/ Alt. 2,148 m.

Long.: 99 deg., 56' 13"

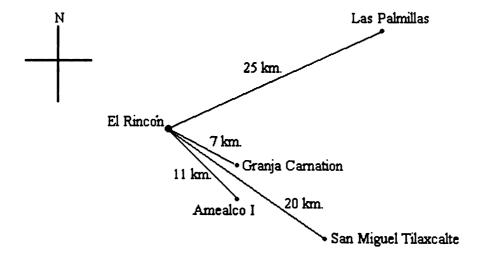
Figure 3 (facing page) shows the location of the four weather stations relative to the study site. Tables 76-79 (Appendix D) show the rainfall data available from each of the four contributing stations:

As the station closest to El Rincón (7 km.), Granja Carnation data was selected to represent the rainfall of the study site (i.e. For this study, it was assumed that the rainfall of El Rincón and Granja Carnation were the same). Because no data exists for the study site itself, there is no way to test this assumption without further data collection.

The rainfall data above reveal quantitative differences between stations (see monthly averages), which if applied to an aggregated total, would potentially misrepresent the monthly and annual rainfall patterns of El Rincón. Thus, before rainfall data was taken from the Amealco I, San Miguel Tilaxcalte, and Las Palmillas stations and applied to the aggregate, it was first adjusted by a correction factor so as to better represent the rainfall patterns of the study site. Station and month-specific correction factors were created by comparing the monthly rainfall averages of each of the stations to those of the Granja Carnation station, where: Adjustment Factor = Mo. Average of Granja Carnation /Mo. Ave. of Comparison Station

The correction factors were subsequently multiplied by the corresponding rainfall data and then added to the Granja Carnation base to create the 21-year data history. In the cases where data were missing for individual months, it was taken from the next

Figure 3. Map of Weather Stations



closest station. Tables 80-82 (Appendix D) indicate the correction factors used for each weather station and month. Table 2 (facing page) presents the 21-year aggregated rainfall data with the contributions of each meteorological station color-coded to indicate their origin. Graphical representation of monthly averages and annual totals for the aggregated data are presented in Table 83 and Figures 5 & 6 in Appendix D.

### 4.6 Calculation of Runoff

The quantity of runoff generated within the catchment area of each pond was calculated for every month of the 21-year rainfall data cycle by multiplying rainfall excess in meters (difference between total precipitation and soil infiltration) by the area of each catchment zone (in square meters). It is important to note that this value (runoff) represents the total quantity of water <u>available</u> for capture, not actual quantities of capture. For certain months, more runoff will be generated than can be held by the ponds, in which case, the ponds will overflow and the excess runoff will drain away down-slope.

#### 4.7 Catchment Area

The boundaries of the catchment area corresponding to each of the four ponds were determined by examining contour lines on an INEGI topographical map (1:50,000 scale), and studying drainage patterns on a rectified aerial photo (INEGI, 1999). As well, video footage of the catchment zones taken during site visits was used in certain instances to help determine the direction of drainage slopes. Final decisions concerning the boundaries of catchment areas were made under the direction of Dr. Scott Witter at Michigan State University, who has extensive experience in the hydrological interpretation of aerial photos. Once determined, the boundaries of each catchment area

Table 2. Aggregated Rainfall Data (mm./mo.) 1971-1991

888	88	
ě		
Ø		
۵	1	
	500	 

Year	Jan.	Feb.	Mar.	April	May	June	July	Ang.	Sept.	Oct.	Nov.	Dec.	TOT.
16 d7	0.0	8.2	0.0	0.0	22.5	187.2	398.4	30.1	287.7	74.6	ΑĀ	ΝA	1,008.8
Am. 90	20.8	23.3	16.7	38.6	94.0	2.6	364.6	325.7	316.9	0.0	24.9	NA	1,228.1
GC89/Am. I/LP	0.0	0.9	0.0	0.0	58.8	96.0	116.9	196.2	126.1	170.9	0.0	15.6	
GC88/Am. I/LP	0.0	0.0	25.0	5.0	8.0	124.5	149.9	0.0	10.5	0.0	24.0	0.0	
GC87/LP	0.0	1.8	0.0	22.0	0.0	58.8	233.0	107.2	103.2	0.0	0.0	0.0	526.0
GC86	0.0	0.0	0.0	36.0	29.3	324.3	233.2	181.2	92.6	8.99	6.6		973.3
GC85	0.0	0.0	0.0	14.6	155.4	285.6	287.2	183.7	168.9	56.3	18.9	0.0	1,170.6
GC84/LP	17.0	11.5	0.0	0.0	28.0	134.8	373.4	194.4	176.9	63.6	1.8	0.0	1,001.4
GC83	53.4	7.6	10.0	0.0	71.2	51.4	369.0	179.4	273.0	32.4	12.5	0.0	1,059.9
GC82	0.0	16.3	4.4	32.6	129.6	56.0	150.6	130.4	62.9	87.5	0.0	20.1	690.4
GC81	74.5	27.5	14.0	62.3	42.7	206.2	121.8	161.3	50.9	72.5	0.0	5.0	838.7
GC80	111.0	4.5	0.0	76.5	90.8	125.1	78.5	266.6	160.2	62.7	1.2	0.0	
GC79 & SMT	3.0	43.5	1.4	15.6	291.0	75.5	112.7	182.7	230.0	7.5	0.0	1	_
GC78 & SMT	22.2	23.6	8.0	23.3	106.8	115.7	139.5	152.8	193.0	120.2	7.6	6.0	917.7
SMT 77	14.1	11.8	6.6	Ž	629	182.9	129.7	206.1	156.4	32.2	4.1	19.7	822.6
SMT 76	7.5	0.7	7.6	28.5	87.3	47.1	333.0	246.1	220.4	144.4	17.1	11.7	1,151.5
LP 75	110.3	11.5	0.0	0.0	182.6	217.4	280.6	217.6	45.4	3.3	0.9	0.0	1,069.5
LP 74	0.0	0.0	28.6	17.8	50.8	119.0	186.9	83.7	225.2	21.9	9.7	18.2	761.7
LP 73	0.0	0.0	0.0	32.7	125.8	234.9	288.9	178.9	152.8	35.6	0.0	0.0	1,049.5
LP 72	19.8	0.0	0.0	16.1	39.4	54.0	172.0	39.5	134.3	23.6	17.5	0.0	516.3
LP 71	0.0	0.0	9,1	3.0	57.7	322.9	104.2	181.6	269.6	98.6	0.0	19.7	1,066.3
AVE.	21.6	9.4	6.4	21.2	82.3	143.9	220.2	164.1	164.6	55.9	7.5	9.0	906.1

were outlined on the aerial photo. To calculate the surface area of the catchment zones, the photo's scale was used to measure and superimpose a grid pattern of squares (representing 125 x 125 meters) over the four delineated areas on the photo.

The area of each zone was calculated by totaling the number of squares (15,625 m<sup>2</sup> each) within its boundaries (partial squares were added with other partial squares to be counted as one). The size of each is listed below:

Pond	Catchment Area (sq. m.)
1	78,125
2	46,875
3	343,750
4	78,125

These figures represent the size of the areas within which rainfall excess is diverted to each of the four study ponds.

## 4.8 Calculation of Excess

The rainfall excess corresponding to the 21-year aggregated rainfall data was calculated by applying a curve number and daily precipitation totals to the SCS Runoff Curve Number Equation. As stated in the literature review, the SCS method was selected for its simplicity and minimal requirement for data (curve number and precipitation totals). Using the SCS equation, the quantity Q of excess for individual rainfall "events" was calculated where:

$$Q = [(P - .2S)^2] / [P + .8S]$$
 and  $S = 1000/CN - 10$  and:

Q = Runoff in inches

P = Rainfall in inches

S = Potential maximum retention after rainfall begins

CN = The curve number selected based on soil type and land use (Hoggan, 1989)

## 4.9 Curve Number Selection

A curve number is used in the SCS equation to represent the "land use, cover, soil classification, hydrological conditions, and antecedent runoff conditions" of a study site (Hoggan, 1989). A curve number may be selected from one of several SCS-provided charts that correspond with different kinds of land use. This study uses a curve number of 80 to calculate monthly excess for all four of the ponds and all 21 years of rainfall data. This number was selected from the "Cultivated Agricultural Lands" chart and reflects the following land use and soil type designations within that particular chart. Land Use Chart: "Cultivated Agricultural Lands:"

Cover Type: "Row Crops"

Cover Description: Combination of "Straight Row" and "Contoured"

Hydrologic Soil Group: Group B (moderate infiltration rate)

Hydrologic Condition: "Poor" (with factors that tend to "impair infiltration")

(NRCS, 1997)

The "Cultivated Agricultural Lands" chart was selected (as opposed to "Urban Areas", "Other Agricultural Lands", or "Arid/Semi-Arid Rangelands")(NRCS, 1997) because the catchment areas in question are dedicated almost exclusively to corn production (with the exception of some narrow grass and bare strips between corn plots) (Purdy, 1998). The "Row Crops" cover type was selected for the same reason (as opposed to "small grains", "meadow", or "legumes") (NRCS, 1997).

The SCS chart provides four "Hydrologic Soil Groups": (Hoggan, 1989)

Group A: low runoff potential; high infiltration rates; deep, well – to excessively

drained sands or gravels; high rates of water transmission .3 in./hr.

- Group B: moderate infiltration rates; moderately-deep to deep, moderately well-drained to well-drained soils with moderately- fine to moderately-coarse textures; moderate rate of water transmission: .15-.3 in/hr.
- Group C: low infiltration rates; soils with a layer that impedes downward movement of soils; moderately-fine to fine texture; low rate of water transmission .05-.15 in./hr.
- Group D: high runoff potential; very low infiltration rates; clay soils, soils with a permanent high water table, or soils with a clay pan layer at or near the surface; very low rate of water transmission 0-.05 in./hr.

Based on a description of the El Rincón soils provided by an INEGI Soils Map, the Group B Hydrological Condition was selected to represent the study site<sup>5</sup>. According to the INEGI map (1974), El Rincón soils are "medium" textured Luvicos of the Phaeozem Family. The topography is characterized as low hills and mountains, with slopes ranging between 8 and 20 degrees, and "deep" bedrock between 50 and 100 cm in depth. Because the hard pan layer is deep (allowing more percolation), the soils "medium textured", and the slope gradual, it was decided that the type B class would best represent El Rincón.

The SCS chart (1997) provides two options for a soil's hydrological condition "good" and "poor". According to the chart, the "poor" condition pertains to soils that have "factors [that] impair infiltration and tend to increase runoff". Conversely, soils in "good" hydrologic condition have "factors [that] encourage average and better-than

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>5</sup> Map may be referenced as "Carta Edafologica"; La Estancia F-14-C-76; Scale: 1:50,000.

average infiltration and tend to decrease runoff" (NRCS, 1997). Those factors include the following – the increase of which causes higher infiltration and decreased runoff (NRCS, 1997).

- a.) "density and canopy of vegetative areas"
- b.) "amount of year-round cover"
- c.) "amount of grass or close-seeded legumes in rotations"
- d.) "percentage of residue cover on the land surface (good  $\geq$  20%)" "degree of surface roughness"

(NRCS, 1997)

The "poor" hydrologic condition was selected to represent El Rincón soils for several reasons:

- The catchment areas in question are canopied with low-density vegetation during only 5 months of the year (i.e. mid to latter part of the corn growth cycle; June – October) (Purdy, 1998).
- The catchment areas do not include grass or legumes in substantial quantity (estimated < 5% of catchment area) (Purdy, 1998).</li>
- 3.) The soils of El Rincón are low in organic matter (Garcia, 1998 and Pineda Lopez, 1996) because farmers remove corn stalks during or soon after harvest to feed to livestock. (< 20% coverage)</p>
- 4.) The existence of erosion gullies in bare areas would tend to indicate a "poor" condition.

Within the "row crops" category, one of several "treatment" options may be selected, including "straight row", "contoured", "terraced", "bare soil", "crop residue", or

combinations thereof (NRCS, 1997). Because the fields comprising the catchment zones of each pond tend to include both contoured fields (curve number = 81) and straight row fields (curve number = 79) with little crop residue (Purdy, 1998), the average (or "weighted curve number") (80) of the two treatment options was selected for this study. Because of similarity in land use and soil conditions between the four ponds, and for the sake of simplicity, this number was used to calculate excess for all four of the ponds<sup>6</sup>. Substituting the curve number 80 in the equation:

$$Q = (P - .2S)^2 / P + .8S$$
 where  $S = (1000/CN) - 10$  =  $(1000/80) - 10 = 2.5$   
Yields:  $Q = (P - .2(2.5))^2 / P + .8(2.5)$ 

Substitution of the remaining variable P yields the quantity Q of excess.

# 4.10 Substitution of Precipitation Totals

As Hoggan (1989) notes, spatial and temporal parameters are important for modeling rainfall-runoff relationships, however, a "sparseness" of data can often make exact definition difficult. Because the rainfall data available in the study region are presented as daily totals only, some assumptions had to be made about the time and space dimensions of the rainfall. Lacking information about the number and duration of individual rainfall events within a 24-hour period, it was decided to use daily totals to represent individual rainfall events. Similarly, daily precipitation totals for contiguous days of rainfall were totaled and treated as one event. For instance, 2 inches of rainfall falling each day for three contiguous days would be entered into the equation as one rainfall event of 6 inches.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>6</sup> More in-depth soil studies might result in selection of different curve numbers for each pond.

Because the SCS formula is designed to receive and provide data in inches (NRCS, 1997), data from the various weather stations were converted from millimeters to inches prior to substitution in the equation. Daily rainfall totals were taken from the appropriate contributing stations (described earlier), adjusted by the station and month-specific adjustment factor (where appropriate), converted to inches, and entered into the SCS equation. These conversions and calculations were performed in a simple program created in Microsoft Excel (Microsoft Inc., 1997) to calculate excess from precipitation.

### 4.11 Conversion of Excess to Runoff

Table 84 (Appendix D) shows rainfall excess (in meters) for each month of the 21-year rainfall data. These values were treated as a constant for calculating total runoff within each pond catchment area. To convert excess to runoff, the excess values were multiplied by the area of catchment corresponding to each of the four ponds (Belcher, 1999). The product of these two is the quantity of runoff available for capture each month (not necessarily the actual amount captured).

Tables 3-5 (facing pages) present rainfall runoff (in cubic meters) available for catchment. Note: Because Ponds 1 & 4 have the same sized catchment area, one table is used to represent runoff values for both ponds.

## 4.12 Comparison of Runoff to Pond Capacity

While ignoring briefly the forces of pond water loss (evaporation, infiltration, and consumption), is enough runoff generated each year to fill the study ponds? If so, what percentage of the time and based on how many months of runoff? Are there any singular months of runoff sufficient to fill the ponds?

Table 3

Rainfall Runoff Available for Catchment (cubic meters) - Ponds 1 & 4

		t				1	1	-					-
Year	May	June	July	Aug.	Sept.	Oct.	Nov.	Dec.	Jan.	LeD.	Mar.	Apr.	otal
1971-72	669	13,730	2,363	3,964	9,070	2,911	0	55	55	0	0	71	32,919
1972-73	129	1,135	4,697	111	2,191	က	260	0	0	0	0	362	8,888
1973-74	1,816	10,117	14,407	4,487	5,102	385	0	0	0	0	361	135	36,809
1974-75	549	638	3,478	774	9,531	91	397	32	4,628	2	0	0	20,120
1975-76	3,555	5,430	6,288	6,629	575	365	211	0	37	219	471	694	24,474
1976-77	1,239	971	13,114	12,807	9,001	2,454	295	135	238	188	10	271	40,720
1977-78	798	8,144	2,163	5,266	3,483	407	586	107	264	302	695	181	22,398
1978-79	1,493	2,319	3,264	7,540	10,428	5,286	35	83	137	787	192	468	32,030
1979-80	17,720	792	2,230	9,679	11,304	36	0	1,428	4,516	322	0	2,091	50,119
1980-81	895	1,691	717	9,124	5,430	737	199	0	1,713	245	294	565	21,609
1981-82	621	10,370	1,611	3,989	200	1,092	0	83	0	229	325	82	18,602
1982-83	3,848	556	4,611	1,117	1,355	3,165	0	9	198	35	6	0	14,952
1983-84	1,808	294	18,311	6,854	11,335	149	0	0	47	183	0	0	38,981
1984-85	98	810	19,711	5,827	990'9	787	178	0	0	0	0	79	33,544
1985-86	3,291	6,524	8,677	6,286	3,472	1,389	180	0	0	0	0	228	30,047
1986-87	228	13,440	5,965	3,358	1,630	1,902	10	0	0	176	0	104	26,815
1987-88	0	733	7,163	1,885	1,648	0	0	0	0	0	156	83	11,669
1988-89	29	2.699	1.254	5.217	282	0	134	0	0	62	0	0	9,992
1989-90	519	2,598	1.117	0	2,423	8,825	0	10	29	325	420	128	16,397
1990-91	924	149	23,307	13,535	15,877	0	155	105	0	213	0	0	54,265
1991-92	419	5,191	17,158	35	12,457	555	132	105	585	157	140	264	37,176
Ave.	1.936	4 206	7 696	5 18B	5 885	1 454	132	105	592	164	146	277	27 739

Table 4

Rainfall Runoff Available for Catchment (cubic meters) - Pond 2

			company the a calculation man a construction of										
Year	May	June	July	Ang.	Sept.	Oct.	Nov.	Dec.	Jan.	Feb.	Mar.	Apr.	Total
1971-72	419	8,238	1.418	2,378	5,442	1.747	0	33	33	0	0	43	19,751
1972-73	78	681	2,818	67	1,315	2	156	0	0	0	0	217	5,333
1973-74	1,090	6.070	8,644	2,692	3,061	231	0	0	0	0	217	81	22,086
1974-75	329	383	2,087	465	5,719	54	238	19	2,777	-	0	0	12,072
1975-76	2.133	3,258	3,773	3,977	345	219	127	0	22	132	283	416	14,684
1976-77	743	582	7,868	7,684	5,400	1,472	177	81	143	113	9	162	24,432
1977-78	479	4,886	1,298	3,160	2,090	244	352	64	159	181	417	109	13,439
1978-79	968	1,391	1.958	4.524	6,257	3,172	21	20	82	472	115	281	19,218
1979-80	10,632	475	1,338	5,808	6,783	22	0	857	2,709	193	0	1,255	30,071
1980-81	537	1,015	430	5,475	3,258	442	119	0	1,028	147	177	339	12,965
1981-82	373	6,222	296	2,393	120	655	0	20	0	137	195	49	11,161
1982-83	2,309	334	2,767	670	813	1,899	0	36	119	21	9	0	8,971
1983-84	1,085	177	10,986	4,112	6,801	88	0	0	28	110	0	0	23,388
1984-85	52	486	11,827	3,496	3,640	472	107	0	0	0	0	48	20,126
1985-86	1,974	3,914	5,206	3,772	2,083	833	108	0	0	0	0	137	18,028
1986-87	137	8,064	3,579	2,015	978	1,141	9	0	0	106	0	63	16,089
1987-88	0	440	4,298	1,131	686	0	0	0	0	0	94	50	7,001
1988-89	18	1,619	752	3,130	358	0	8	0	0	37	0	0	5,995
1989-90	312	1,559	670	0	1,454	5,295	0	9	18	195	252	77	9,838
1990-91	554	88	13,984	8,121	9,526	0	93	63	0	128	0	0	32,559
1991-92	251	3,115	10,295	21	7,474	333	19	63	339	96	2	158	22,306
Ave.	1 162	2 524	4 617	3 100	2 510	873	70	69	255	ac	aa	188	16 644

Rainfall Runoff Available for Catchment (cubic meters) - Pond 3

Year 1971-72 1972-73 1973-74	May	June	Ank	Aug.	Sept	Oct	Non	1	lan	Fah	Mar		
1972-73 1972-73 1973-74 1974-76			,,,,,				NOV.	Dec.	Jan.		Mal.	Apr.	Lota
1972-73	3,076	60,412	10,398	17,441	39,908	12,808	0	241	243	0	0	315	144,841
1973-74	569	4,993	20,665	488	9,641	13	1,144	0	0	0	0	1,592	39,105
1974-75	7,990	44,516	63,390	19,744	22,447	1,693	0	0	0	0	1,588	592	161,961
	2,414	2,807	15,305	3,408	41,938	399	1,746	141	20,364	8	0	0	88,530
1975-76	15,641	23,891	27,666	29,168	2,531	1,606	930	0	162	996	2,072	3,053	107,686
1976-77	5,450	4,270	57,700	56,351	39,603	10,797	1,297	595	1,045	828	45	1,190	179,170
1977-78	3,512	35,833	9,517	23,170	15,325	1,792	2,580	472	1,163	1,330	3,060	798	98,549
1978-79	6,589	10,202	14,360	33,175	45,882	23,258	153	365	601	3,464	845	2,059	140,932
1979-80	77,966	3,486	9,811	42,590	49,740	159	0	6,284	19,869	1,418	0	9,202	220,524
1980-81	3,936	7,441	3,154	40,147	23,891	3,244	874	0	7,536	1,076	1,295	2,485	95,079
1981-82	2,734	45,628	7,088	17,550	879	4,804	0	365	0	1,008	1,430	362	81,848
1982-83	16,930	2,446	20,288	4,915	5,962	13,925	0	282	869	153	41	0	65,789
1983-84	7,955	1,295	80,567	30,158	49,875	655	0	0	207	803	0	0	171,515
1984-85	378	3,562	86,730	25,638	26,691	3,462	783	0	0	0	0	348	147,594
1985-86	14,479	28,705	38,181	27,660	15,276	6,111	792	0	0	0	0	1,005	132,208
1986-87	1,003	59,137	26,247	14,775	7,172	8,371	44	0	0	776	0	459	117,984
1987-88	0	3,226	31,518	8,296	7,250	0	0	0	0	0	889	365	51,343
1988-89	129	11,875	5,518	22,957	2,626	0	589	0	0	271	0	0	43,964
1989-90	2,285	11,433	4,917	0	10,663	38,830	0	44	129	1,432	1,850	585	72,147
1990-91	4,066	929	102,552	59,553	69,857	0	682	462	0	938	0	0	238,765
1991-92	1,844	22,840	75,495	155	54,809	2,440	581	462	2,485	689	615	1,161	163,576
Ave.	8,520	18,507	33,860	22,730	25,808	6,398	581	462	2,604	722	644	1,217	122,053

To answer these questions the calculated values for monthly and annual runoff were compared to the holding capacity of each pond. For the sake of simplicity, the monthly comparison uses monthly totals for years of high, low, and average runoff instead of trying to graph monthly totals for all 21 years. This comparison helps illustrate the maximum possible range of monthly runoff values and the number of months necessary for the ponds to fill. The annual comparison compares yearly totals for all 21 years to holding capacity. A third comparison was done to test the runoff calculations for sensitivity to error. If the methods used to calculate runoff for this study resulted in overstatement of runoff quantities, how much can the calculations be off before the study ponds would not fill? For this comparison, runoff values were halved and compared to the ponds' holding capacities. The results of these comparisons are presented in Appendix D. Note: For purposes of continuing, the calculations do reveal that for all 21 years of available data, total annual runoff was sufficient to fill the ponds. As well, during the 21-year data span, there occurred years where runoff from singular months was sufficient to fill the ponds.

# 4.13 Calculation of Stored Water Loss

Having established that the ponds can and do fill, the study looks at how much water is currently lost from the ponds once captured. Stored water is lost from the ponds in the following ways:

- Evaporation (from surface)
- Infiltration (through pond floor and berm)
- Animal Consumption (when water available & animals allowed access)
- Irrigation (not currently practiced in the case of the four selected ponds because

of water deficiency)

Because the farmers indicate that the ponds are always dry by the months of November or December, this study will assume that total annual loss is greater than total runoff catchment (not necessarily greater than total annual runoff generation within the catchment area) 100% of the time. To determine the water benefit to be generated by lining the ponds, this study quantifies each source of loss.

### 4.14 Calculation of Stored Water Loss Due to Evaporation

Similar to rainfall data, evaporation data is not widely available and tends to be discontinuous in its record (i.e. recorded for some years, but not others). To create a data record corresponding to the 21-year rainfall record, evaporation pan data was aggregated from the Granja Carnation and San Miguel Tilaxcalte weather stations. Tables 97 & 98 (Appendix D) show the data available from the two stations.

Again, because of its proximity to the study site (7 km.), the Granja Carnation data was selected to represent the evaporation conditions of El Rincón. To adjust for differences in evaporation rates between the two stations, a comparison was made of the monthly averages of each station to calculate month-specific adjustment factors, where the adjustment factor = Granja Carnation data / San Miguel Tilaxcalte data. Table 99 (Appendix D) shows the calculation of these factors. The factors were subsequently used to adjust the San Miguel Tilaxcalte data. Once adjusted, the San Miguel Tilaxcalte data was added to the Granja Carnation data, creating a data history for the years 1976-1988. The monthly averages of this aggregated data were then used to represent missing data for the years (1971-1975 and 1989-1991). Table 100 (Appendix D) shows the aggregated data.

To represent the evaporation loss occurring in a larger body of water such as a pond or lake, evaporation pan data from a U.S. Class A Pan is normally adjusted by a coefficient of .7 (Sharp, 1984). This coefficient reflects differences in evaporation rates between a large body of water such as a lake and a small metal pan – which tends to heat up faster, increasing the water temperature and evaporation rate). The .7 coefficient is used in this study as well, however, because the volume of water contained in each pond changes as a function of seasonal runoff, two adjustments were made to the data (Belcher, 1999).

The month-to-month changes in stored water volume affect not only the surface area of water exposed to evaporation forces, but also the rate of evaporation as a function of temperature differences (Belcher, 1998). For the months when the ponds are estimated (based on farmer reports) to be full (June – August), the .7 coefficient is used. During the months when the ponds contain less water, a higher coefficient should be used to reflect higher water temperatures (i.e. higher evaporation rates). Thus, it is assumed that the more empty the pond, the more evaporation loss will resemble that of a metal pan (approaching a coefficient of 1.0). Dr. Harold Belcher (1999), an agricultural engineer at Michigan State University, suggested using a coefficient of .85 for those months when the ponds are near empty. To account for the gradual change between maximum and minimum pond capacity (Oct.- Jan. and May- July), the difference between .7 and .85 was divided incrementally among the intervening months. Table 6 below shows the coefficient used for each month.

Table 6 Evaporation Pan Coefficients

	Jan	Feb.	Mer.	Apr.	Mby	Jue	July	Aug	Sept.	Ot.	Nov.	Dec.
Pen Costilident	085	085	0.85	0.85	0.7/5	0.73/5	07	07	07	073/5	07/5	08125

To account for monthly changes in the surface area of water exposed to evaporation forces, percentage estimates of the maximum pond surface area were assigned to each month. For the months when the ponds are estimated to be full (June - August), the pan coefficient and data are applied to 100% of each pond's maximum surface area. For the months when the ponds are estimated to be empty or near empty, the pan coefficient and data are applied to only 10% of the total surface area. Again, the difference between the two percentage extremes was distributed incrementally among the intervening months to reflect gradual increases and decreases in water volume (from the rainy season to the dry season). Table 7 (below) shows the month-specific coefficients used to adjust pond surface area:

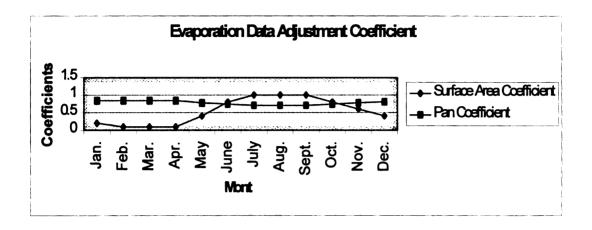
Table 7 Evaporation Surface Area Coefficients

	Jan.	Feb.	Mar.	Apr.	May	June	July	Aug	Sept.	Oct.	Nov.	Dac.
Area Coefficient	02	Q1	Q1	01	0.4	0.8	1	1	1	0.8	0.6	0.4

Thus, as pond volume increases, the area exposed to evaporation increases, but the rate of evaporation decreases. This inverse relationship is illustrated in Figure 4 (facing page).

All adjustment factors and coefficients were subsequently applied to the 21-year evaporation pan data, and then multiplied by the total surface area of each pond to calculate evaporation loss in cubic meters. The 21-year monthly totals for evaporation loss are presented in Tables 8-11 (pages 70-73). Note: These tables are set up to correspond to the tables of runoff totals). These values represent the amounts of stored water lost each month from evaporation, which can in turn, be subtracted from values of total runoff for corresponding months).

Figure 4. Evaporation Data Adjustment Coefficients



# 4.15 Calculation of Animal Consumption

Because the farmers own relatively few livestock that consume water from the ponds during only those months when water is available, consumption loss is quite low relative to evaporation and infiltration. Lacking data about the numbers of livestock owned by each farmer for the period 1971-1991, it was decided to calculate consumption based on the number of animals owned currently and use consumption as a constant for all 21 years.

Monthly and annual consumption totals were calculated using daily water requirements for the kinds and number of livestock accessing the ponds and estimated number of days of access. By doing so, this study assumes that during those months when water is available, the animals meet 100% of their daily water requirement from the ponds. This is likely not the case as the animals are often free to roam and may have access to other water sources. As well, the data used for daily consumption rates pertains to livestock in the U.S. Those of El Rincón tend to be smaller and less well nourished –

Evaporation Loss from Pond Surface in Cubic Meters - Pond 1

May         June         July         Aug.         Sept.         Oct.         Nov.         Dec.         Jan.         Feb.           1         184         254         275         270         252         216         140         96         54           2         184         254         275         270         252         216         140         96         54           4         184         254         275         270         252         216         140         96         54           6         184         254         275         270         252         216         140         96         54           6         184         254         275         270         252         216         140         96         54           6         184         254         275         270         252         216         140         96         54           7         184         256         276         277         237         144         96         54           8         280         275         270         282         276         140         96         54           18         285 <th></th> <th></th> <th>a)</th> <th>Surface A</th> <th>rea = 2,9</th> <th>Surface Area = 2,903 sq. meters</th> <th>ters</th> <th></th> <th></th> <th></th> <th></th> <th></th> <th></th> <th></th>			a)	Surface A	rea = 2,9	Surface Area = 2,903 sq. meters	ters							
184         2.54         2.77         2.70         2.52         2.76         14.0         96         54           184         2.54         2.75         2.70         2.52         2.16         14.0         96         54           184         2.54         2.75         2.70         2.52         2.16         14.0         96         54           184         2.54         2.75         2.70         2.52         2.16         14.0         96         54           184         2.54         2.75         2.70         2.52         2.16         14.0         96         54           184         2.54         2.75         2.70         2.52         2.16         14.0         96         54           282         2.75         2.70         2.52         2.16         14.0         96         54           184         2.54         2.75         2.70         2.70         1.30         89         63           200         2.05         2.60         2.70         2.82         2.70         1.44         0.5         60         54           200         2.00         2.00         2.00         2.00         2.00         1.44 <th>Year</th> <th>May</th> <th>June</th> <th>July</th> <th>Aug.</th> <th>Sept.</th> <th>Oct.</th> <th>Nov.</th> <th>Dec.</th> <th>Jan.</th> <th>Feb.</th> <th>Mar.</th> <th>Apr.</th> <th>Total</th>	Year	May	June	July	Aug.	Sept.	Oct.	Nov.	Dec.	Jan.	Feb.	Mar.	Apr.	Total
184         254         277         270         252         276         140         96         54           184         254         275         270         252         276         140         96         54           184         254         275         270         252         276         140         96         54           184         254         275         270         252         276         140         96         54           184         254         275         270         252         276         140         96         54           220         316         276         270         220         140         96         54           220         316         275         270         220         276         140         96         54           220         316         277         220         277         270         144         90         65           270         328         277         280         280         146         70           280         315         328         280         280         146         70           180         316         328         328	1970-71	184	254	275	270	252	218	140	96	54	33	41	40	1,855
184         256         277         270         252         276         140         96         54           184         254         275         270         252         276         140         96         54           184         254         275         270         252         276         140         96         54           184         254         275         270         252         276         140         96         54           220         318         286         277         230         144         92         60           220         318         286         275         206         133         89         54           280         275         280         277         271         144         92         60           280         286         275         280         277         144         92         60           186         316         328         286         253         280         144         92         60           280         351         328         286         358         358         36         46         46           186         351         380 <td>1971-72</td> <td>184</td> <td>254</td> <td>275</td> <td>270</td> <td>252</td> <td>216</td> <td>140</td> <td>96</td> <td>54</td> <td>33</td> <td>41</td> <td>40</td> <td>1,855</td>	1971-72	184	254	275	270	252	216	140	96	54	33	41	40	1,855
184         254         277         270         252         276         140         96         54           184         254         275         270         252         276         140         96         54           184         254         275         270         252         276         140         96         54           280         275         270         252         276         140         96         54           284         254         275         270         270         133         89         63           282         285         282         275         242         149         96         54           270         315         286         275         280         287         140         89         65           270         315         286         275         282         276         140         89         61           280         315         326         283         169         140         89         61           180         310         282         280         281         169         40         80         61           180         310         328 <td>1972-73</td> <td>184</td> <td>254</td> <td>275</td> <td>270</td> <td>252</td> <td>216</td> <td>140</td> <td>98</td> <td>54</td> <td>33</td> <td>41</td> <td>40</td> <td>1,855</td>	1972-73	184	254	275	270	252	216	140	98	54	33	41	40	1,855
184         254         277         270         252         276         140         96         544           164         254         276         270         252         276         140         96         544           120         218         286         277         237         144         96         66           220         318         283         277         237         144         92         60           280         316         382         284         277         237         144         92         60           280         316         382         284         287         284         186         61           186         316         326         326         327         489         16         68         61           186         316         326         326         284         287         16         16         52           186         317         320         284         277         16         68         61           186         317         326         284         277         170         16         46         46           186         347         328 <td>1973-74</td> <td>184</td> <td>254</td> <td>275</td> <td>270</td> <td>252</td> <td>216</td> <td>140</td> <td>96</td> <td>54</td> <td>33</td> <td>41</td> <td>40</td> <td>1,855</td>	1973-74	184	254	275	270	252	216	140	96	54	33	41	40	1,855
184         254         277         270         252         276         140         96         54           184         254         275         275         276         140         96         54           202         318         283         275         302         209         139         60         63           202         285         286         234         287         277         144         82         60           270         315         286         253         280         287         189         146         70           185         316         328         260         328         169         149         16         70           186         317         342         280         328         169         140         104         80         39           185         315         328         316         187         152         114         70           186         351         284         273         210         140         104         56         48           138         141         275         289         111         284         140         66         48         6	1974-75	184	254	275	270	252	216	140	86	54	33	4	40	1,855
184         254         268         275         302         209         133         89         63           220         316         286         277         237         144         92         60           282         253         289         277         242         144         92         60           270         315         326         334         253         260         287         166         88         61           166         310         326         328         267         278         144         70           166         310         326         289         289         187         146         70           166         310         326         289         289         187         146         70           166         346         27         284         284         187         146         70           166         344         275         284         278         289         46         46         46           167         270         270         270         270         270         270         270         270         270         276         270         270 <td< td=""><td>1975-76</td><td>184</td><td>254</td><td>275</td><td>270</td><td>252</td><td>216</td><td>140</td><td>96</td><td>54</td><td>33</td><td>41</td><td>40</td><td>1,855</td></td<>	1975-76	184	254	275	270	252	216	140	96	54	33	41	40	1,855
220         316         283         286         277         237         144         92         60           282         283         284         287         287         144         92         60           270         315         326         253         280         287         144         92         60           190         316         342         280         288         188         118         89         39           196         315         328         328         188         118         68         39           103         326         284         227         160         115         82           103         326         284         227         160         116         82           140         161         276         284         227         160         146         48           156         244         277         249         202         176         162         84           140         161         216         28         282         282         176         165         54           138         161         216         28         242         218         18	1976-77	184	254	268	275	302	508	133	88	63	38	57	51	1,921
282         253         264         254         264         146         70           270         315         326         253         260         287         128         146         70           196         316         322         220         228         149         119         189         39           166         351         328         300         281         187         152         114         70           169         351         328         316         284         36         48         49         48         48         48         48         48         48         48         48         48         56	1977-78	220	318	283	288	277	237	144	92	9	32	58		2,054
270         316         326         253         280         287         166         88         61           168         310         346         280         326         326         169         46         160	1978-79	282	253	262	334	257	242	128	146	70	36	51	46	2,106
199         310         342         270         328         188         119         69         390           185         315         328         300         261         162         114         70           186         351         386         316         284         227         160         115         82           190         351         284         223         187         152         166         48           140         161         216         224         277         233         187         152         166         48           140         161         216         226         284         282         176         165         54           136         161         216         282         282         176         155         51           136         171         276         270         282         286         184         136         51           137         271         270         282         276         86         60         54           184         254         277         270         282         276         140         96         54           184 <t< td=""><td>1979-80</td><td>270</td><td>315</td><td>326</td><td>253</td><td>280</td><td>287</td><td>166</td><td>88</td><td>61</td><td>35</td><td>54</td><td></td><td>2,152</td></t<>	1979-80	270	315	326	253	280	287	166	88	61	35	54		2,152
166   315   326   330   284   197   152   114   70     166   351   336   315   284   274   233   137   125   160   115   52     156   244   275   249   203   279   140   104   56     140   161   278   280   278   176   164   125     155   202   279   303   242   278   154   125   51     164   136   115   279   282   388   85   60   54     184   254   275   270   252   276   140   96   54     164   254   275   270   252   276   140   96   54     164   254   275   270   252   276   140   96   54	1980-81	196	310	342	290	328	189	119	88	39	23	33		2,012
166         3.5         3.9         3.1         2.84         2.2         160         115         5.2           203         3.35         2.64         2.74         2.33         1.67         1.56         0.6         46           140         161         2.16         2.56         2.05         2.92         1.76         9.6         54           135         2.02         2.7         2.2         2.8         1.41         1.26         5.6           136         1.1         2.7         2.7         2.2         2.8         6.0         5.4           134         2.54         2.7         2.7         2.2         2.8         6.0         5.4           184         2.54         2.7         2.7         2.2         2.1         1.40         96         5.4           184         2.54         2.7         2.7         2.2         2.1         1.40         96         5.4           164         2.54         2.7         2.7         2.7         2.7         2.6         2.1         1.4         96         5.4	1981-82	185	315	328	300	261	197	152	114	70	36	45		2,058
203         33.5         264         27.4         27.3         187         17.5         66         48           156         2244         27.5         24.9         20.0         27.9         17.6         26.9         56           140         161         27.6         24.9         20.0         27.9         14.0         104         56           136         161         28.2         27.9         17.9         65         54           138         17.6         28.2         27.8         154         12.5         51           138         171         27.6         28.2         36         86         80         54           184         25.4         27.7         27.0         25.2         27.6         14.0         96         54           164         25.4         27.7         27.0         25.2         27.6         14.0         96         54	1982-83	166	351	336	315	284	222	160	115	52	43	46	45	2,135
156   244   277   249   270   2.18   140   104   56   140   161   261   262   265   278	1983-84	203	335	264	274	233	187	125	99	48	32	38		1,834
140         161         216         258         285         282         176         95         54           135         202         279         303         242         216         154         125         51           164         136         115         89         111         276         26         22         26         86         60         54           184         254         275         270         252         216         140         86         54           184         254         277         270         252         216         140         86         54           184         254         277         270         252         216         140         96         54           184         254         277         270         252         216         140         96         54	1984-85	156	244	275	249	203	219	140	104	26	26	31		1,737
136         202         277         303         3242         278         164         135         151         165         151         165         164         136         167         167         168         169         141         269         141         269         140         693         54           77         111         275         270         252         276         140         96         54           184         254         277         270         252         276         140         96         54           164         254         277         270         252         276         140         96         54	1985-86	140	191	216	258	265	292	176	95	54	58	39		1,753
184         136         115         99         111         276         140         63         26           73         111         275         270         222         98         85         60         54           184         254         276         270         252         216         140         96         54           184         254         275         270         252         216         140         96         54           184         254         275         270         252         216         140         96         54	1986-87	135	202	279	303	242	218	154	125	51	33	22		1,779
73 111 275 270 252 98 85 60 54 140 98 140 98 54 140 98 54 140 98 54 184 254 275 270 252 216 140 98 54 140 98 54 184 254 275 270 252 216 140 98 54 140 185 140	1987-88	184	136	115	66	111	216	140	63	56	33	17		1,179
184 254 275 270 252 216 140 96 54 14 14 14 14 14 14 14 14 14 14 14 14 14	1988-89	73	111	275	270	252	98	85	9	54	33	41		1,390
184 254 275 270 252 216 140 96 54 184 254 275 270 252 216 140 96 54	1989-90	184	254	275	270	252	216	140	96	24	33	41	40	1,855
184 254 275 270 252 216 140 96 54	1990-91	184	254	275	270	252	218	140	98	54	33	41	40	1,855
	1991-92	184	254	275	270	252	216	140	96	54	33	41	40	1,855
184 254 275 270 252 216 140 96 54	Ave.	184	254	275	270	252	216	140	96	54	33	41	40	1,855

Evaporation Loss from Pond Surface In Cubic Meters - Pond 2

Year	May	June	July	Aug.	Sept.	Oct.	Nov.	Dec.	Jan.	Feb.	Mar.	Apr.	Total
1970-71	126	173	187	184	172	147	96	65	37	22	28	27	1,264
1971-72	126	173	187	184	172	147	96	65	37	22	28		1,264
1972-73	126	173	187	184	172	147	98	65	37	22	28	27	1,264
1973-74	126	173	187	184	172	147	96	65	37	22	28		1,264
1974-75	126	173	187	184	172	147	96	65	37	22	28		1,264
1975-76	126	173	187	184	172	147	96	65	37	22	28		1,264
1976-77	126	173	183	187	206	143	06	9	43	25	39	35	1,310
1977-78	150	217	193	196	189	162	86	63	41	22	40		1,400
1978-79	192	173	179	227	175	165	87	66	47	25	35	32	1,436
1979-80	184	215	222	172	177	195	113	9	42	24	37		1,467
1980-81	134	212	233	197	224	129	81	61	27	16	23		1,372
1981-82	126	215	224	204	178	134	104	78	48	24	31	37	1,403
1982-83	113	239	229	215	194	152	109		35	29	31		1,456
1983-84	139	228	180	187	159	127	85		33	22	26		1,250
1984-85	106	166	187	170	138	149	96		38	18	21		1,184
1985-86	95	110	147	176	180	199	120	94	37	20	27	19	1,195
1986-87	85	137	190	207	165	148	105	98	34	22	15		1,213
1987-88	126	92	78	89	75	147	96	43	17	22	11	27	804
1988-89	20	75	187	184	172	29	58	41	37	22	28		948
1989-90	126	173	187	184	172	147	96	99	37	22	28		1,264
1990-91	126	173	187	184	172	147	96	92	37	22	28		1,264
1991-92	126	173	187	184	172	147	96	92	37	22	28	27	1,264
Ave	126	173	187	184	172	147	96	85	37	22	28	27	1.264

Evaporation Loss from Pond Surface in Cubic Meters - Pond 3

		•	Surface Area = 9,125 sq. meters	rea = 9,1	25 Sq. me	Siers							
Year	May	June	July	Aug.	Sept.	Oct.	Nov.	Dec.	Jan.	Feb.	Mar.	Apr.	Total
1970-71	579		863	848	792	680	440	301	171	103	129	126	5,830
1971-72	579		863	848	792	989	440	301	171	103	129	126	5,830
1972-73	579	799	863	848	792	680	440	301	171	103	129	126	5,830
1973-74	579		863	848		680	440	301	171	103	129	126	5,830
1974-75	579		863	848		680	440	301	171	103	129	126	5,830
1975-76	579		863	848	792	680	440	301	171	103	129	126	5,830
1976-77	579		844	863	949	657	417	279	198	113		162	6,039
1977-78	069		891	904	870	745	452	290	190	101	183	142	6,457
1978-79	886		823	1,049	808	762	401	458	219	113	160	146	6,621
1979-80	847		1.024	794		901	522	277	192	109		120	6.764
1980-81	616		1.076	910	-	594	373	279	123	72		171	6,325
1981-82	581		1,032	943		619	478	358	221	112		172	6,470
1982-83	522	-	1,056	066	892	669	504	361	163	135		141	6,711
1983-84	639	-	830	860	732	586	393	207	152	100		92	5,766
1984-85	490		863	784	638	688	440	328	175	82		107	5,459
1985-86	440	205	629	811	832	918	553	297	170	91	123	87	5,509
1986-87	423		876	954	759	684	485	394	159			50	5,591
1987-88	579		361	311	348	680	440	199	80			126	3,706
1988-89	230		863	848		308	267	188	171			126	4,370
1989-90	579		863	848		680	440	301	171	103		126	5,830
1890-91	579	799	863	848		680	440	301	171	103	129	126	5,830
1991-92	579		863	848		089	440	301	171	103	129	126	5,830
Ave.	579	799	863	848	792	680	440	301	170	103	129	126	5,830

Toble

Evaporation Loss from Pond Surface in Cubic Meters - Pond 4

Veer	May	line	hilly	O Sant On	Sant	*	Nov	Dec.	lan	Foh	Mar	Anr	Total
100	May	2	Sally	ign.	2000	330		:					1
1970-71	143	197	213	209	196	168	109	74	42	25	32	31	1,440
1971-72	143	197	213	209	196	168	109	74	42	25	32	31	1,440
1972-73	143	197	213	209	196	168	109	74	42	25	32		1,440
1973-74	143	197	213	209	196	168	109	74	42	25	32		1,440
1974-75	143	197	213	209	Ĭ	168	109	74	42	25	32	31	1,440
1975-76	143	197	213	508	196	168	109	74	42	25	32	31	1,440
1976-77	143	197	208	213	234	162	103	69	49	28	44	40	1,492
1977-78	171	247	220	223	215	184	112	72	47	25	45	35	1,595
1978-79	219	197	203	259	200	188	66		54	28	39		1,636
1979-80	508	244	253	196	202	222	129		47	27	42		1,671
1980-81	152	241	266	225	255	147	92	69	30	18	26		1,562
1981-82	144	244	255	233	203	153	118		55	28	35	43	1,598
1982-83	129	272	261	245	220	173	124	88	40	33	36	35	1,658
1983-84	158	260	205	212	181	145	97	51	38	25	30	23	1,424
1984-85	121	190	213	194	157	170	109	8	43	20	24		1,349
1985-86	109	125	168	200	205	227	137	73	42	23	30	21	1,361
1986-87	105	156	216	236		169	120	97	39	25	17	12	1,381
1987-88	143	105	88	77	98	168	109	49	20	25	13	31	915
1988-89	57	98	213	509	196	76	99	46	42	25	32	31	1,080
1989-90	143	197	213	209	196	168	109	74	42	25	32	31	1,440
1890-91	143	197	213	209	196	168	109	74	42	25	32	31	1,440
1991-92	143	197	213	209	196	168	109	74	42	25	32	31	1,440
Ave.	143	197	213	209	196	168	109	74	42	25	32	31	1 440

therefore likely to consume less water per day. This potential overstatement of consumption loss is likely balanced by the possibility of animals from neighboring farmers consuming water from the study ponds. Without more accurate data, the stated technique represents a best guess scenario of consumption patterns. Animal consumption loss in cubic meters is presented for each pond in Tables 12-15 (facing page).

### 4.16 Calculation of Stored Water Loss Due to Infiltration

In the absence of empirical data for soil infiltration rates, this study estimates infiltration loss as a multiple of evaporation using calculated quantities of runoff, evaporation, and livestock consumption, in conjunction with anecdotal evidence about year-end pond water levels as parameters for a calculation model. Because the farmers indicate that their ponds consistently go dry between the months of November and January every year, it can be assumed that total annual loss (evaporation plus infiltration plus consumption) is greater than total annual runoff capture for any given year (i.e. storage carryover between years is zero). Thus, the combined quantities of evaporation, infiltration, and consumption must be greater than the quantity of runoff capture for the May – November period. (Again, it is important to distinguish between total runoff and total capture as more runoff may occur than that which is actually captured.) The assumption made here is that an infiltration rate that produces an empty pond (zero water balance) would approximate actual infiltration rates were such empirical data available.

For each month, monthly totals for evaporation and livestock consumption were subtracted from either total monthly runoff or maximum pond capacity - in cases where monthly runoff exceeds capacity. An estimated value for infiltration was also subtracted from runoff. The difference between capture and loss was treated as a carry-

Table 12 Animal Consumption Loss in Cu. M. - Pond 1

Animal	Gal./Day	No.	Gal./Mo.	No. Mo.	Gal./Yr.	Cu. Mtrs.
Bovine	15	15	6,750	12	81,000	307
Equine	15	4	1,800	12	21,600	82
Ovine	2	10	600	12	7,200	27
<u> </u>				Total	109,800	416

Table 13 Animal Consumption Loss in Cu. M. - Pond 2

Animal	Gal./Day	No.	Gal./Mo.	No. Mo.	Gal./Yr.	Cu. Mtrs.
Bovine	15	7	3,150	12	37,800	143
Equine	15	1	450	12	5,400	20
				Total	43,200	164

Table 14 Animal Consumption Loss in Cu. M. - Pond 3

Animal	Gal./Day	No.	Gai./Mo.	No. Mo.	Gal./Yr.	Cu. Mtrs.
Bovine	15	4	1,800	12	21,600	82
Ovine	2	5	300	12	3,600	14
Equine	15	2	900	12	10,800	41
				Total	36,000	136

Table 15 Animal Consumption Loss in Cu. M. - Pond 4

Animal	Gal./Day	No.	Gal./Mo.	No. Mo.	Gal./Yr.	Cu. Mtrs.
Bovine	15	7	3,150	12	37,800	143
Equine	15	4	1,800	12	21,600	82
				Total	59,400	225

over value and added to the runoff quantity of the subsequent month. These calculations for loss and carryover were performed for each month using different infiltration rates to find a zero water balance by the months of November to December. To find the maximum possible range of infiltration loss without performing these laborious calculations 84 times (4 ponds x 21 years of rainfall runoff data) infiltration rates were modeled for three different kinds of years: the year of highest total runoff, the year of lowest total runoff, and the year of average runoff for the 21 years. Tables 16-27 (facing pages) show the zero-producing infiltration multiples calculated for each pond for the three types of runoff years.

# 4.17 Comparison of Stored Water Loss

Having calculated totals for all three sources of stored water loss, a comparison was made to illustrate how water is lost from the ponds. Again, instead of comparing values for all 21 years, a comparison was made for high, low, and average runoff years for all four ponds. The results of these comparisons are presented in Appendix D.

# 4.18 Re-Calculation of Evaporation Under Project Conditions

In a lined pond scenario, evaporation from pond surfaces will be different than from unlined ponds since more water will retained in lined ponds – and thus a greater surface area will be exposed to the evaporation forces of sun and wind. However, because there is more water in the ponds, its temperature will also be cooler as the sun's energy is distributed over a greater mass. Thus, to create a more accurate picture of a water surplus created by lining ponds, it is necessary to adjust the coefficients for evaporation. Note: This study also proposes re-shaping the ponds in preparation for lining, making them deeper with less exposed surface area, with no net change in volume.

Zero Water Balance - Producing Infiltration Rate - Pond 1- Average Runoff Year

	May	June	July	Ang.	Sept.	oct.	Nov.	Dec.	Jan.	Feb.	Mar.	Apr.
Capacity - Pond 1	2,612	2,612	2,612	2,612	2,612	2,612	2,612	2,612	2,612	2,612	2,612	2,812
Tot. Runoff	1,936	4,206	7,696	5,166	5,865	-	132	105	285	164	146	277
Less Evaporation		3,952	7,421	4,896	5,614		٩	6	538	131	105	236
Less Consumption	ľ	3,917	7,386	4,862	5,579	-	-43	-28	503	46	71	202
Less Infiltration		1,630	4,916	2,434	3,312	-744	-1,304	-888	15	-198	-298	-159
Moend Water Qty.	19	1,691	2,612	2,612	2,612	-		0	0	0	0	0
nfiltration Multiple	6	6	6	6	ത	0	6	6	6	6	6	G

# !

Zero Water Balance - Producing Infiltration Rate - Pond 1- Highest Runoff Year

Aug	Ang.	Sept.	٥	Nov.	Dec.	Jan.	Feb. I	Mar. Apr.
		2,612	2,612	2,612	2,612	2,612	2,612	2,612
13,535 15		15,877	0	155	105	0	213	0
85 15,	15	5,625	-216	15	6	-54	180	4
13,230 15,		15,590	Ì	-20	-26	-89	146	-76
1,612 14,		4,079	-1,549	-861	-601	415	-51	-321
2,612 2,		2,612	1,063	202	0	0	0	0
9		٩	q	q	9	q	0	9

Table 18

Zero Water Balance - Producing Infiltration Rate - Pond 1- Lowest Runoff Year

	May	June	July	Aug.	Sept.	Oct.	Nov.	Dec.	Jan.	Feb.	Mar.	Apr.
Capacity - Pond 1	2,612	2,612	2,612	2,612	2,612	2,612	2,612	2,612	2,612	2,612	2,612	2,612
Tot. Runoff	129		4,697		2,191	က	260	0	0	0	0	362
Less Evaporation	-55	881	4,422	-159	1,939	-213	120	96-	-54	-33	4	322
Less Consumption	-89	846	4,387		1,905	-248	85	-130	-89	-67	-76	287
Less Infiltration	-1,194	-679	2,740	-1,812	393	-1,546	-755	-705	415	-264	-321	47
Moend Water Qty.	0	0	2,612	800	1,194	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
Infiltration Multiple	9	9	9	9	9	9	9	9	9	9	9	9

Table 19

Zero Water Balance - Producing Infiltration Rate - Pond 2- Average Runoff Year

	May	June	July	Aug.	Sept.	Oct.	Nov.	Dec.	Jan.	Feb.	Mar.	Apr.
Capacity - Pond 2	1,979	1,979	1,979	1,979	1,979	1,979	1,979	1,979	1,979	1,979	1,979	1,979
Tot. Runoff	1,162	2,524	4,617	3,100	3,519	873	79	63	355	86	88	166
Less Evaporation	1,036		4,430	2,916	3,348	725	-16	-5	318	76	99	139
Less Consumption	1,023	2,337	4,417	2,902	3,334		-30	-16	304	62		125
Less Infiltration	-107		2,732	1,247	1,789	-616	-890	-804	-28	-139	-205	
Moend Water Qty.	0	778	1,979	1,979	1,979	1,363	473	0	0	0	0	0
Infiltration Multiple	o	o	0	c	٥	٥	c	٥	٥	c	0	C

Zero Water Balance - Producing Infiltration Rate - Pond 2- Highest Runoff Year

	May	June	July	Aug.	Sept.	Oct.	Nov.	Dec.	Jan.	Feb.	Mar.	Apr.
Capacity - Pond 2	1,979	1,979	1,979	1,979	1,979	1,979	1,979	1,979	1,979	1,979	1,979	1,979
Tot. Runoff	554	88	13,984	8,121	9,526	0	93		0	128	0	0
Less Evaporation	429		13,797	7,937		-147	-3	-5	-37	106	-28	-27
Less Consumption	415	ľ	13,784	7,923	9,341	-161	-18	,	-51		-42	4
Less Infiltration	-589	-1,483	12,286	6,452		-1,341	-780	-539	-347	-87	-265	-259
Moend Water Qty.	0	0	1,979	1,979	1,979	638	0	0	0	0	0	0
Infiltration Multiple	α	α	α	α	α	ď	α	α	α	α	α	α

# Table 21

Zero Water Balance - Producing Infiltration Rate - Pond 2- Lowest Runoff Year

	May	June	July	Ang.	Sept.	Oct.	Nov.	Dec.	Jan.	Feb.	Mar.	Apr.
Capacity - Pond 2	1,979	1,979	1,979	1,979	1,979	1,979	M	1,979	1,979	1,979	1,979	
Tot. Runoff	78	681	2,818	67	1,315	2	156	0	0	0	0	
Less Evaporation	48		2,631	-117	1,143	-146	61	-65		-22		190
Less Consumption	-62		2,617	-131	1,129	ľ	47		-51	-36	-42	
Less Infiltration	-689	-372	1,681	-1,050	271	-897	-431	-408	-236	-148	ä	40
Moend Water Qty.	0	0	1,681	631	805	5	0	0	0	0	0	0
Infiltration Multiple	5	5	5	5	5	2	5	2	2	5	2	5

000000

Table 22

Zero Water Balance - Producing Infiltration Rate - Pond 3- Average Runoff Year

	May	June	July	Aug.	Sept.	Oct.	Nov.	Dec.	Jan.	Feb.	Mar.	Apr.
Capacity - Pond 3	9,125	9,125	9,125	9,125	9,125	9,125		9,125		6	6	9,125
Tot. Runoff	8,520	18,507	33,860	22,730		6,398	581	462			644	1,217
Less Evaporation	7,942	×	1888	21,882	25,016	5,718			2,433	619		1,091
Less Consumption	7,930		1	21,871		5,707	129	149	2,422			1,079
Less infiltration	1,564	8,909	23,493	12,545	16,296	-1,773	-4,716	-3,164	547	H	-913	-309
Monend Water Qty.		9,125	9,125	9,125	9,125	7,352	2,635	0	547	21	0	0
Infiltration Multiple	11	11	11	11	11	11	11	11	11	11	11	11

# Zero Water Balance - Producing Infiltration Rate - Pond 3- Highest Runoff Year Table 23

	May	June	July	Aug.	Sept.	Oct.	Nov.	Dec.	Jan.	Feb.	Mar.	Apr.
Capacity - Pond 3	9,125	9,125	9,125	9,125	9,125	9,125	9,125	9,125	9,125	9,125	9,125	9,125
Tot. Runoff	4,066	929	102,552	59,553	69,857	0	682	462	0	938	0	0
Less Evaporation	3,487	-143	101,689	58,706	990'69		241	160	-171	835		-126
Less Consumption	3,476	-154	101,677	58,694	69,054	-692	230		-182	823		-138
Less Infiltration	-2,890	-8,942	92,185	49,368	60,345	-8,172	-4,616	-3,165	-2,059	-311	-1,556	-1,523
Moend Water Qty.	0	0	9,125	9,125	9,125	953	0	0	0	0	0	0
Infiltration Multiple	11	11	11	11	11	11	11	11	11	11	11	11

# Zero Water Balance - Producing Infiltration Rate - Pond 3- Lowest Runoff Year Table 24

	May	June	July	Aug.	Sept.	Oct.	Nov.	Dec.	Jan.	Feb.	Mar.	Apr.
Capacity - Pond 3	9,125	9,125	9,125	9,125	9,125	9,125	9,125	9,125	9,125	9,125	9,125	9,125
Tot. Runoff	569	4,993	20,665	488	9,641	13	1,144	0	0	0	0	1,592
Less Evaporation	6-	4,194	19,802	-360	8,849	-667	704	-301	-171	-103	-129	1,466
Less Consumption	-21	4,182	19,791	-371	8,838	-679	692	-313	-182	-115	-140	1,454
Less Infiltration	-3,493	-611	14,613	-5,458	4,088	4,759	-1,951	-2,120	-1,206	-733	-912	698
Moend Water Qty.	0	0	9,125	3,667	7,755	2,996	1,045	0	0	0	0	0
Infiltration Multiple	9	9	9	9	9	9	9	9	9	9	9	9

Zero Water Balance - Producing Infiltration Rate - Pond 4- Average Runoff Year

e de	May	June	July	Aug.	Sept.	Oct.	Nov.	Dec.	Jan.	Feb.	Mar.	Apr.
Capacity - Pond 4	2,029	2,029	2,029	2,029	2,029	2,029	2,029	2,029	2,029	2,029	2,029	2,029
Tot. Runoff	1,936	4,206	7,696	5,166	5,865	1,454	132	105	592	164	146	277
Less Evaporation	1,793	4,009	7,482	4,957	5,670	1,286	23	30	550	139	115	245
Less Consumption	1,775	3,990	7,464	4,938	5,651	1,267	4	12	531	120	96	227
Less Infiltration	345	2,017	5,332	2,844	3,696	-412	-1,084	-732	110	-135	-222	-85
Moend Water Qty.	345	2,029	2,029	2,029	2,029	1,616	533	0	0	0	0	0
Infiltration Multiple	9	10	10	9	10	9	9	10	9	10	9	10

# Zero Water Balance - Producing Infiltration Rate - Pond 4- Highest Runoff Year Table 26

	May	June	July	Ang.	Sept.	Oct.	Nov.	Dec.	Jan.	Feb.	Mar.	Apr.
Capacity - Pond 4	2,029	2,029	2,029	2,029	2,029	2,029	2,029	2,029	2,029	2,029	2,029	2,029
Tot. Runoff	924	149	23,307	13,535	15,877	0	155	105	0	213	0	0
Less Evaporation	781	48	23,094	13,325	15,681			31	-42	188		-31
Less Consumption	762	-67	23,075	13,307	15,662	-187	27	12	-61	169	-51	-50
Less Infiltration	-95	-1,251	21,796	12,050	14,489	-1,195	-625	-435	-314	16	-241	-236
Moend Water Qty.	0	0	2,029	2,029	2,029	834	509	0	0	16	0	0
Infiltration Multiple	9	9	9	9	9	9	9	9	9	9	9	9

# Table 27

Zero Water Balance - Producing Infiltration Rate - Pond 4- Lowest Runoff Year

	May	June	July	Aug.	Sept.	Oct.	Nov.	Dec.	Jan.	Feb.	Mar.	Apr.
Capacity - Pond 4	2,029	2,029	2,029	2,029	2,029	2,029	2,029	2,029	2,029	5,029	2,029	2,029
Tot. Runoff	129	1,135	4,697	111	2,191	က	260	0	0	0	0	362
Less Evaporation	-14	937	4,483	-98	1,996	-165	151	-74	-42	-25	-32	331
Less Consumption	-32	919	4,465	-117	1,977	-184	133	-93	-61	-44	-51	312
Less Infiltration	-890	-265	3,186	-1,374	804	-1,192	-520	-540	-314	-197	-241	125
Moend Water Qty.	0	0	2,029	655	1,458	267	0	0	0	0	0	0
Infiltration Multiple	9	9	9	9	9	9	9	9	9	9	9	9

However, since final dimensions are unknown, this study relies on the current dimensions to re-calculate evaporation. This should affect study results only by slightly overstating evaporation loss and thus slightly understating the potential water surplus created by liners.

The same calculation models used to model infiltration loss (see Tables 16-27), show that for most months, runoff generated within the pond catchment areas is greater than evaporation alone (i.e. by eliminating infiltration and consumption, ponds will stay full because more water is supplied to ponds in runoff each month than is lost due to evaporation). Thus, for purposes of calculation, it is assumed here that under project conditions, evaporation will take place from ponds that are full, or close to full. As such, pan evaporation data was re-adjusted by the .7 pan evaporation coefficient to calculate evaporation loss for project conditions (i.e. the recommended coefficient for larger bodies of water). Also, because under project conditions, the ponds will stay closer to full, the adjusted evaporation data was multiplied by 100% of the pond surface area (versus the changing percentage of total surface area used in previous calculations). Because pan evaporation data was not available for all 21 years corresponding to rainfall data, the monthly averages of the available data were used in these calculations. These annual evaporation totals (see Tables 28-30 facing page) were then used as yearly constants for the calculation of a project-generated water surplus (i.e. the same quantities of total annual evaporation were used every year in the calculation of water surplus).

# 4.19 Calculation of Project-Generated Water Surplus

Having quantified runoff and all sources of loss, it is now possible to quantify a hydrological benefit provided by eliminating one or more sources of loss – infiltration in

Table 28

Re- Calculation of Ave. Evaporation for Lined Pond - Ponds 1 & 4

	Jan.	Feb.	Mar.	Apr.	May	June	July	Aug.	Sept.	Oct.	Nov.	Dec.	Yrly. Tot.
	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	1
Pond 1	223	270	337	331	418	302	275	270	252	257	211	208	,,
Pond 4	173	508	<b>282</b>	257	323	234	213	508	186	199	181	160	2,600
	And And	Ant - Ant Total - Dond 4 =	ond 1 =	1 836 CH	2								

Oct.-Apr. Total - Pond 1 = 1,835 cu. M. Oct.-Apr. Total - Pond 4 = 1,424 cu. M.

Re- Calculation of Ave. Evaporation for Lined Pond - Pond 2 Table 29

		_
Yrly. Tot	1	2,283
Dec.	0	141
Nov.	0	144
Oct	0	175
Sept.	0	172
Aug.	0	184
July	0	187
June	0	208
May	0	283
Apr.	0	225
Mar.	0	230
Feb.	0	184
Jan.	0	152

Oct.-Apr. Total = 1,250 cu. M.

Table 30

Re-Calculation of Ave. Evaporation for Lined Pond - Pond 3

_	_	
Yrly. Tot	1	10,525
Dec.	0	848
Nov.	0	683
Oct	0	807
Sept	0	792
Aug.	0	848
July	0	863
June	0	848
May	0	1,307
Apr.	0	1,039
Mar.	0	1,061
Feb.	0	848
Jan.	0	702

Oct.-Apr. Total = 5,768 cu. M.

this case. Thus, the project-generated surplus (or quantity of water available for agricultural use in May) will equal some quantity of runoff catchment from the previous year minus some quantity of evaporation. The results of the monthly runoff analysis (see Appendix D) indicate that for an average year, September is the last month during which runoff of a singular month is sufficient to fill the ponds. Similarly, the models used to calculate infiltration (Tables 16-27) show that Total Runoff – Total Loss is almost always greater than holding capacity for the month of September. Therefore, it is assumed here that under project conditions, ponds will be full at the end of every September, and any water surplus will equal the full pond value minus the difference between total runoff and total evaporation for the months of October – April. Note: Animal consumption is not factored as loss in the lined pond scenario since lining ponds necessitates fencing out livestock who can damage the liners. In years where October – April runoff is greater than evaporation, the project surplus will equal pond capacity (since additional runoff cannot be held by an already full pond). For years where October – April runoff is less than evaporation, the project surplus will equal pond capacity minus the net quantity (positive) of evaporation.

A value for year-end water surplus was calculated for each pond and all 21 years. For the sake of simplicity, it was decided to make the average of the 21-year surpluses represent the average with-project water surplus. In other words, using 21 different surplus values to calculate changes in crop production would be more work than possible for this particular study. The 21-year average of these yearly totals was used as a best predictor of project-generated benefits, as well as for the calculation of agricultural

production under project conditions. Tables 31-34 (facing pages) show the calculation of the project-generated water surpluses.

# 4.20 Calculation of Production Land Base as a Function of Project-Generated Water Surplus

Economic values for the project-generated water surpluses were calculated by estimating their production enhancing effects on two crops: corn and cempasuchil. The interviewed farmers as well as Eduardo Garcia have indicated that when practiced, punta de riego typically produces corn yields of 3-4 tons per hectare, and per his recommendation a value of 3.6 tons/ha. was used for this study. While no data is available as to how much water is applied (required) per hectare to produce such corn yields, the farmers have indicated that a punta de riego water application typically lasts 12-24 hours per hectare. This study assumes that such an application might constitute the equivalent of a 3 inch rainfall, which is 81,462 gallons (or 762 cu. m.) of water applied per hectare (NRCS, 1997). Thus, it is assumed here that to produce 3.6 tons of corn per hectare requires a one-time application of 762 cubic meters of water per hectare. Thus, to calculate the quantity of corn-producing land that could be irrigated with project-generated water, the surplus amount for each pond (21-year average) was divided by 762.

Calculating the water requirement for cempasuchil production is slightly more complex. Production of the crop involves the creation of a small seed germination plot and the eventual transfer of seedlings to larger growing plots. According to INEGI, (1997), the total process of preparing germination plots and harvesting seedlings requires a total of 12 irrigations – though not particularly heavy ones. To calculate the total water requirement for germination plots, this study uses the recommended plot size of 25 x 25

Table 31 Calculation of With-Project Water Surplus

	Fond 1						Folia 2				
		OctApr. OctApr.	OctApr.					OctApr. OctApr.	OctApr.		
Year	Capac.	Runoff	Evap.	Difference Surplus	Surplus	Year	Capac.	Runoff	Evap.	Difference Sur	Su
1971-72	2,612	3,093	1,835	1,258	2,612	1971-72	1,979	1,856	1000	805	
1972-73	2,612	625	1,835	-1,210	1,402	1972-73	1,979	375	1,251	-876	
1973-74	2,612	880	1,835	-955	1,657	1973-74	1,979	528	1,251	-723	
1974-75	2,612	5,150	1,835	3,315	2,612	1974-75	1,979	3,090	1,251	1,839	
1975-76	2,612	1,998	1,835	163	2,612	1975-76	1,979	1,199	1,251	-52	
1976-77	2,612	3,590	1,835	1,755		1976-77	1,979	2,154		803	
1977-78	2,612	2,544	1,835	109	2,612	1977-78	1,979	1,528	1,251	275	
1978-79	2,612	6,987	1,835	5,152	2,612	1978-79	1,979	4,192	1,251	2,941	
1979-80	2,612	8,394	1,835	6,559	2,612	1979-80	1,979	5,036	1,251	3,785	
1980-81	2,612	3,752	1,835	1,917	2,612	1980-81	1,979	2,251	1,251	1,000	
1981-82	2,612	1,811	1,835	-24	2,588	1981-82	1,979	1,087	1,251	-164	
1982-83	2,612	3,466	ľ	1,631	2,612	1982-83	1,979			829	
1983-84	2,612	379		-1,456	1,156	1983-84	1,979	227		-1,024	
1984-85	2,612	1,044	1,835	-791	1,821	1984-85	1,979	627	1,251	-624	
1985-86	2,612	1,797	1,835	-38	2,574	1985-86	1,979	1,078	1,251	-173	
1986-87	2,612	2,193	1,835	358	2,612	1986-87	1,979	1,316	1,251	65	
1987-88	2,612	239	1,835	-1,596	1,016	1987-88	1,979	144	1,251	-1,107	
1988-89	2,612	195	1,835	-1,640	972	1988-89	1,979	117	1,251	-1,134	
1989-90	2,612	9,739	1,835	7,904	2,612	1989-90	1,979	5,843	1,251	4,592	
1990-91	2,612	473	1,835	ľ	1,250	1990-91	1,979	284	1,251		
1991-92	2,612	1,917	1,835	82	2,612	1991-92	1,979	1,150	ı	-101	
				AVE	2.180					AVE	

1,355 1,806 1,979

Table 33 Calculation of With-Project Water Surplus

Table 34 Calculation of With-Project Water Surplus

Year C 1971-72 1972-73											
		OctApr. OctApr.	OctApr.					OctApr. OctApr.	OctApr.		
971-72 972-73 973-74	Capac.	Runoff	Evap.	Difference Surplus	Surplus	Year	Capac.	Runoff	Evap.	Difference Surplus	Surplus
972-73	9,125	13,607	5,768	7,839	9,125	1971-72	2,029	3,093	1,425	1,668	2,029
973-74	9,125	2,748	5,768	-3,020	6,105	1972-73	2,029	625	1,425		1,228
	9,125	3,872	5,768	-1,896	7,229	1973-74	2,029	880	1,425	-545	1,484
974-75	9,125	1	5,768	16,890	9,125	1974-75	2,029	5,150	1,425	3,725	2,029
97-576	9,125	8,789	5,768	3,021	9,125	1975-76	2,029	1,998	1,425	573	2,029
976-77	9,125	15,796	5,768	10,028	9,125	1976-77	2,029	3,590	1,425	2,165	2,029
87-778	9,125	11,194	5,768	5,425	9,125	1977-78	2,029	2,544	1,425	1,119	2,029
978-79	9,125	30,744	5,768	24,975	9,125	1978-79	2,029	6,987	1,425	5,562	2,029
1979-80	9,125	36,932	5,768	31,164	9,125	1979-80	2,029	8,394	1,425	6,969	2,029
980-81	9,125	16,510	5,768	10,742	9,125	1980-81	2,029	3,752	1,425	2,327	2,029
981-82	9,125	7,969	5,768	2,201	9,125	1981-82	2,029	1,811	1,425	386	2,029
982-83	9,125	15,250	5,768	9,482	9,125	1982-83	2,029	3,466	1,425	2,041	2,029
983-84	9,125	1,665	5,768	-4,103	5,022	1983-84	2,029	379	1,425	-1,046	982
984-85	9,125	4,595	5,768	-1,174	7,951	1984-85	2,029	1,044	1,425	-381	1,648
98-986	9,125	7,908	5,768	2,140	9,125	1985-86	2,029	1,797	1,425	372	2,029
286-87	9,125	9,650	5,768	3,882	9,125	1986-87	2,029	2,193	1,425	768	2,029
987-88	9,125	1,053	5,768	-4,715	4,410	1987-88	2,029	239	1,425	-1,186	843
68-886	9,125	860	5,768	-4,908	4,217	1988-89	2,029	195	1,425	-1,230	799
06-686	9,125	42,850	5,768	37,082	9,125	1989-90	2,029	9,739	1,425	8,314	2,029
1990-91	9,125	2,081	5,768	789,6-	5,438	1990-91	2,029	473	1,425	-952	1,076
1991-92	9,125	8,433	5,768	2,865	9,125	1991-92	2,029	1,917	1,425	492	2,029
				AVE.	8,006					AVE.	1,736

meters INEGI, (1997), and assumes that each irrigation might constitute the equivalent of 1.5 inches of rainfall. Thus, one-half of a three inch rainfall (762 cu. m./hectare) for a 625 sq. meter area would be 22.86 cu. m. per irrigation – or 274 cu. m. of water needed for the establishment of cempasuchil seedlings.

Generally, five cempasuchil crops (cuttings) can be harvested from each plot per season with one irrigation after each cutting. Thus, this study calculates the water requirement for five growing plot irrigations. Unlike the punta de riego process which involves one heavier irrigation (assumed equal to 3 inches), cempasuchil requires more irrigations spaced evenly over the growing period. For that reason, it is assumed here that each irrigation needn't be as heavy as 3 inches per hectare. Instead a figure of 1.5 inches per application is used to calculate the water requirement for the growing plots. Thus, the water requirement per application would be one-half of the 762 cu. m., or 381 cu. m. Five applications would require 1,905 cu. m. Thus, producing a annual cempasuchil crop consisting of five cuttings would require 2,179 cu. m. of water per ha. per year. To calculate the amount of land that could be dedicated to cempasuchil production based on available water, the project-generated water surplus for each pond was divided by 2,179.

In several cases, the amount of land actually available for production (owned by the pond owner) near each pond is less than what could be irrigated based on the amount of available water. In these cases, crop production calculations were based on the maximum amount of available land. Table 35 (facing page) presents the calculation of the production land bases for each crop and each pond based on project-generated water surpluses.

Calculation of Production Land Base as a Function of Surplus Water Table 35

1. Base p Ha.	1.00	0.76	3.67	0.80
Prod. I Cemp.				L
Prod. Base Corn - Ha.	1.00	1.50	4.50	2.28
Land Avail. Prod. Base Ha. Corn - Ha.	1.00	1.50	4.50	9.00
Irrig. Land Cemp Ha.	1.00	0.76	3.67	0.80
s Irrig. Land Corn - Ha.	2.86	2.16	10.51	2.28
H20 Surplus cu. m.	2,180	1,648	8,006	1.736
	2,612		-	2.029
Surf. Area sq. m.	2,903	1,979	9,125	2.254
Pond Runoff Area Surf. Area Pond Vol. sq. m. sq. m. cu. m.	78,125	46,875	343,750	78.125
Pond	-	2	3	4

Irrig. = Irrigable based on available water

com 1 - 3 in. imgation = 762 cu. M. water cempasuchil 2179 cu. m. water

# 4.21 Calculation of Production Values (i.e. Project Income)

The following yield rates were selected as best predictors of crop yields under project conditions, and were used to calculate market values for crop surpluses.

Rain-fed Corn = 2 tons per hectare (per local farmers and Eduardo Garcia, 2000)

Punta de Riego Corn = 3.6 tons per hectare (per local farmers and Eduardo

Garcia, 2000)

Cempasuchil = 16 tons per hectare (Eduardo Garcia, 2000).

Market values for crops were calculated based on market price information obtained during the March 1999 visit to Querétaro where:

Corn = \$1,400 Pesos/ton

Cempasuchil = \$1,300 Pesos/ton

Tables 36-39 (facing page) show the calculation of market values for corn and cempasuchil crops corresponding to each pond. These market values were then used to represent total financial inflow for each year of the 15-year project budget.

# 4.22 Calculation of Crop Production Costs

Because corn production costs are specific to each locale and each particular farmer's production traditions, and no such cost data were available for the El Rincón site, crop production budgets were prepared for rain-fed and punta de riego corn based on information solicited during farmer interviews. Farmers provided estimates of time and labor for each procedure, as well as the type and quantity of other inputs that were used to calculate total production costs.

Because no local tradition exists for cempasuchil production, and general production cost data were available for this study, such data were used in lieu of site-

Table 36	Calculation	of Crop Su	urpius Value	s - Pond 1
Crop	Prod. Base Ha.	Yield. Tons/Ha.	Mrkt. Price Pesos	Prod. Value Pesos
Rain-Fed Com	1.0	2.0	\$1,400	\$2,800
P. de Riego Com	1.0	3.6	\$1,400	\$5,040
Cempasuchil	1.0	16.0	\$1,300	\$20,800

Table 37	Calculation	of Crop Se	urplus Value	s - Pond 2
Crop	Prod. Base Ha.	Yield. Tons/Ha.	•	Prod. Value Pesos
Rain-Fed Com	1.5	2.0	\$1,400	\$4,200
P. de Riego Com	1.5	3.6	\$1,400	\$7,560
Cempasuchil	0.8	16.0	\$1,300	\$15.808

Table 38	Calculation	of Crop St	irplus Value	s - Pond 3
Crop	Prod. Base Ha.	Yield. Tons/Ha.		Prod. Value Pesos
Rain-Fed Com	4.5	2.0	\$1,400	\$12,600
P. de Riego Com	4.5	3.6	\$1,400	\$22,680
Cempasuchil	3.7	16.0	\$1,300	\$76,336

Table 39	Calculation	of Crop Su	urpius Value	<b>s - Pond 4</b>
Crop	Prod. Base Ha.	Yield. Tons/Ha.	I	Prod. Value Pesos
Rain-Fed Com	2.3	2.0	\$1,400	\$6,384
P. de Riego Com	2.3	3.6	\$1,400	\$11,491
Cempasuchil	0.8	16.0	\$1,300	\$16,640

specific production budgets. Using these cost data assumes that they offer the best prediction of actual costs for cempasuchil production in El Rincón. A list of the recommended cultivation procedures for cempasuchil is provided in Appendix C.

Budgets for rain-fed corn were prepared for each pond and then adjusted to account for any additional procedures necessary for the production of punta de riego corn. Such adjustments were made under the advisement of the local extensionist Eduardo Garcia (1999). All labor was valued at \$40 Pesos per day (the reported rural daily wage rate). Values for inputs such as fertilizers, pesticides, and herbicides were calculated using price information procured from local agricultural supply stores in the city of Amealco (where most inputs are purchased).

Values for farm equipment were calculated based on the following locally procured price data and depreciation schedules:

<u>Item</u>	Cost	Depreciation Schedule
Plow/Planter	\$2,000	10 years
Rake	\$900	10 years
Backpack Sprayer	\$503	5 years
Horse	\$10,000	20 years

Note: The plow/planter implement is used for plowing, ridging, planting, and weeding. The rake is used for both raking and leveling.

The value of equipment portioned to the project land base was calculated by dividing the cost of the equipment by its estimated life span in years as well as the number of hectares under production for each farmer (i.e. total land over which implement is used annually). This quantity was then multiplied by the production base in hectares for rain-fed and punta de riego corn (see Table 35). Tables 40-47 (facing pages) show the calculation of equipment depreciation for each of the four ponds. Equipment

Table 40 **Equipment Depreciation - Rain-Fed Corn - Pond 1** 

	Cost	Lifetime	Land Base		Prod. Base	Cost/Use
Item	Pesos	Yrs.	Ha.	No. Uses	Ha.	Pesos
*Plow/Planter	\$2,000	10	5	4	1	\$10
Rake	\$900	10	5	2	1	\$9
*Sprayer	\$503	5	5	2	1	\$10

<sup>\*</sup> Plow used for 2 weedings only

Table 41 **Equipment Depreciation - Rain-Fed Corn - Pond 2** 

	Cost	Lifetime	Land Base		Prod. Base	Cost/Use
Item	Pesos	Yrs.	Ha.	No. Uses	Ha.	Pesos
*Plow/Planter	\$2,000	10	3	5	1.5	\$20
Rake	\$900	10	3	2	1.5	\$23
*Sprayer	\$503	5	3	2	1.5	\$25

<sup>\*</sup> Plow used for soil prep. & 2 weedir \*Sprayer used for Insect, & herb. Appl.

Table 42 **Equipment Depreciation - Rain-Fed Corn - Pond 3** 

Cost	Lifetime	Land Base		Prod. Base	Cost/Use
Pesos	Yrs.	Ha.	No. Uses	Ha.	Pesos
\$2,000	10	4.5	4	4.5	\$50
\$900	10	4.5	2	4.5	
\$503	5	4.5	2	4.5	
	\$2,000 \$900	Pesos         Yrs.           \$2,000         10           \$900         10	Pesos         Yrs.         Ha.           \$2,000         10         4.5           \$900         10         4.5	Pesos         Yrs.         Ha.         No. Uses           \$2,000         10         4.5         4           \$900         10         4.5         2	Pesos         Yrs.         Ha.         No. Uses         Ha.           \$2,000         10         4.5         4         4.5           \$900         10         4.5         2         4.5

<sup>\*</sup> Plow used for 2 weedings only

Table 43 **Equipment Depreciation - Rain-Fed Corn - Pond 4** 

	Cost	Lifetime	Land Base		Prod. Base	Cost/Use
Item	Pesos	Yrs.	Ha.	No. Uses	Ha.	Pesos
*Plow/Planter	\$2,000	10	7	4	2.28	\$16
Rake	\$900	10	7	2	2.28	\$15
*Sprayer	\$503	5	7	2	2.28	\$16

<sup>\*</sup>Sprayer used for insect. & herb. Appl.

<sup>\*</sup>Sprayer used for insect. & herb. Appl.

Table 44 Equipment Depreciation - Punta de Riego Corn - Pond 1

	Cost	Lifetime	Land Base		Prod. Base	Cost/Use
Item	Pesos	Yrs.	Ha.	No. Uses	Ha.	Pesos
*Plow/Planter	\$2,000	10	5	4	1	\$10
Rake	\$900	10	5	2	1	\$9
*Sprayer	\$503	5	5	2	1	\$10

<sup>\*</sup> Plow used for 2 weedings only

Table 45 Equipment Depreciation - Punta de Riego Corn - Pond 2

	Cost	Lifetime	Land Base		Prod. Base	Cost/Use
Item	Pesos	Yrs.	Ha.	No. Uses	Ha.	Pesos
*Plow/Planter	\$2,000	10	3	5	1.5	\$20
Rake	\$900	10	3	2	1.5	\$23
*Sprayer	<b>\$</b> 503	5	3	2	1.5	\$25

<sup>\*</sup> Plow used for soil prep. & 2 weedir \*Sprayer used for insect. & herb. Appl.

Table 46 Equipment Depreciation - Punta de Riego Corn - Pond 3

ſ	Cost	Lifetime	Land Base		Prod. Base	Cost/Use
Item	Pesos	Yrs.	Ha.	No. Uses	Ha.	Pesos
*Plow/Planter	\$2,000	10	4.5	4	4.5	\$50
Rake	\$900	10	4.5	2	4.5	\$45
*Sprayer	\$503	5	4.5	2	4.5	\$50

<sup>\*</sup> Plow used for 2 weedings only

Table 47 Equipment Depreciation - Punta de Riego Corn - Pond 4

	Cost	Lifetime	Land Base		Prod. Base	Cost/Use
Item	Pesos	Yrs.	Ha.	No. Uses	Ha.	Pesos
*Plow/Planter	\$2,000	10	7	4	2.28	\$16
Rake	\$900	10	7	2	2.28	\$15
*Sprayer	\$503	5	7	2	2.28	\$16

<sup>\*</sup> Plow used for 2 weedings only

<sup>\*</sup>Sprayer used for insect. & herb. Appl.

<sup>\*</sup>Sprayer used for insect. & herb. Appl.

<sup>\*</sup>Sprayer used for insect. & herb. Appl.

values were then included in the calculation of production costs for both rain fed and punta de riego corn. See Tables 48-55 (facing pages). Note: The budgets reflect some variance in task-specific costs due to differences in reported time/labor requirements for same tasks.

The calculation of cempasuchil production costs for each pond were made using data taken from the INEGI (1997) publication. According to INEGI (1997), annual production costs for cempasuchil range between \$9,900 and \$10,500 Pesos per ha. Thus, this study uses the average of that range, or a per hectare cost of \$10,200 P. This rate per hectare figure yields the following totals for production costs.

Pond	Prod. Base (ha.)	Cempasuchil Prod. Cost (P)
1	1	\$10,200
2	.76	\$7,752
3	3.67	\$37,434
4	.80	\$8,160

The production costs calculated for this study were subsequently used as constants for every year of a 15-year project budget (the duration being a function of liner life span – see Appendix A). By treating production costs as constants, it is assumed that once changed to reflect the use of surplus water, production techniques will not change significantly over a 15-year project cycle.

#### 4.23 Calculation of Geomembrane Installation Costs

Total installation costs reflect three major components:

- Site Preparation (one-time, local labor)
- Liner Installation (one-time, professional contractor)
- Liner Maintenance (on-going, local labor)

Production Budget for Rain-Fed Corn - Pond 1

Wirks. Wage/Day Days/Ha.   No. Ha. Lab. Cost Inputs   S550	Processo	Obreros	Obreros Sueldo/Dia	Dias/Ha.	No. Ha.	C. Obrero	Invers.	Maq.	Costo Tot. Costo/Ha.	Costo/Ha.
1   \$350		Wrkrs.	Wage/Day	Days/Ha.	No. Ha.	Lab. Cost	Inputs	Equip.	Tot. Cost	Cost/Ha.
1	ı	-	\$350	1	1	\$350			\$350	\$350
1   \$40   1   1   \$40     1   \$40     \$80   \$44     \$40		-	\$40		1	\$20		89		\$29
1	6	-	\$40	1	1	\$40		\$9		\$49
2   840   0   1   85    840   85    85		-	\$40	1	1	\$40		\$10		\$50
2   \$40   2   1   \$160   \$5.0   \$1.0   \$2.10   \$2.10   \$1.0   \$2.10   \$1.0		0	\$40	0	1	\$0			\$0	\$0
1		2	\$40	2	1	\$160	\$40	\$10		\$210
1   \$40   1   1   \$40   \$160   \$10   \$210	Fertilizante (Fertilizer)	-	\$40	1	1	\$40	\$795		\$835	\$835
2   \$40   2   1   \$160     \$170     \$170	Herbecida (Herbicide)	1	\$40	1	1	\$40	\$160	\$10		\$210
1   540   2   1   540   545   510   5170   170	Escarda 1 (Weeding 1)	2	\$40		1	\$160		\$10		\$170
1   \$40   1   \$40   5500   \$	Escarda 2 (Weeding 2)	2	\$40		1	\$160		\$10		\$170
15   \$40   1   \$600   \$500   \$500   \$600   \$600   \$100	nsecticida (Insecticide)	1	\$40	-	1	\$40	\$450	\$10		\$500
0 \$40 0 1 \$0 \$20 \$20 \$20 \$20 \$20 \$20 \$20 \$20 \$20	Cosecha (Harvesting)	15		1	1	\$600			\$600	\$600
0   \$40   0   1   \$0   \$20	Almacen. (Storage)	0	\$40	0	1	\$0	\$20		\$20	\$20
0 1 \$0 \$15 \$15 \$15 \$15 \$15 \$15 \$15 \$15 \$15 \$15	ransporte (Transport)	0	\$40		1	\$0		\$20	\$20	\$20
81,650 \$1,465 \$113 \$3,228 8. \$1,650 \$1,465 \$113		0	\$40		1	0\$		\$15		\$15
\$1,650 \$1,465					Totals	\$1,650	\$1,465	\$113		\$3,228
					Tot. /Ha.	\$1,650	\$1,465	\$113		

Total Cost Per Ha. Excluding Labor

Table 49

Production Budget for Rain-Fed Corn - Pond 2

Wrkrs.         Wage/Day         Days/Ha.         No. Ha.         Lab. Cost         Inputs         Equip.           1         \$40         1         5180         \$780         \$23           1         \$40         1         580         \$23           1         \$40         1         \$60         \$780         \$23           0         \$40         1         \$60         \$70         \$23           1         \$40         1         \$60         \$180         \$23           1         \$40         1         \$60         \$1183         \$20         \$23           1         \$40         1         1         \$60         \$240         \$20         \$25           1         \$40         1         1         \$60         \$240         \$25           1         \$40         1         1         \$60         \$240         \$25           1         \$40         1         1         \$60         \$240         \$25           1         \$40         1         1         \$60         \$26         \$25           1         \$40         1         1         \$60         \$26         \$25	Processo	Obreros	Obreros Sueldo/Dia Dias/Ha.	Dias/Ha.	No. Ha.	C. Obrero	Invers.	Maq.	Costo Tot. Costo/Ha.	Costo/Ha.
1   \$40   1   1.5   \$180   \$20   \$	Process	Wrkrs.			No. Ha.	Lab. Cost	Inputs	Equip.	Tot. Cost	Cost/Ha.
1    540	Barbecho (Disking)	-	\$40	8	1.5			\$20		\$133
1   \$40   1   1.5   \$80   \$2		1	\$40	-	1.5			\$23		\$55
1   \$40   1   15   \$50   \$20	(ling)	1	\$40	-	1.5			\$23	\$83	\$55
0   540   0   15   520	(6	1	\$40	-	1.5			\$20	\$80	\$53
2   \$40   2   15   \$240   \$40   \$2		0	\$40	0	1.5	\$0	\$0		\$0	\$0
1 \$40   1   15   580   \$1189   525   1189	(Bi	2	\$40	2	1.5		\$40	\$20	\$300	\$200
1   2   540   1   15   550   5240   \$25   550   520	Fertilizante (Fertilizer)	1	\$40	-	1.5		\$1,193		is	\$835
1   2   \$40   2   1.5   \$2240   \$2	icide)	1	\$40	1	1.5		\$240	\$25	\$325	\$217
1   540   1   580   5240   5250   526	ding 1)	2	\$40	2	1.5			\$20	\$260	\$173
\$40 1 1.5 \$80 \$65 \$25 \$25 \$25 \$25 \$25 \$25 \$25 \$25 \$25 \$2	Escarda 2 (Weeding 2)	2	\$40	2	1.5	\$240		\$20	\$260	\$173
15   \$40   1   15   \$900	cticide)	1	\$40	-	1.5	\$60	\$65	\$25	\$150	\$100
0 \$40 0 15 \$50 \$30 \$30 \$30 \$30 \$30 \$30 \$30 \$30 \$30 \$3	sting)	15		-	1.5				\$800	\$600
\$40 0 1.5 \$0 \$20 \$27 \$27 \$27 \$27 \$27 \$27 \$27 \$27 \$27 \$27	ge)	0	\$40	0	1.5		\$30		\$30	\$20
0 1.5 \$0 \$27	(tuodst		\$40	0	1.5			\$20	\$20	\$13
\$2,160 \$1,568 \$243 \$1,440 \$1,045 \$162			\$40	0	1.5	\$0		\$27	\$27	\$18
\$1,440 \$1,045					Totals	\$2,160	\$1,568	\$243	\$3,971	\$2,647
					Tot./Ha.	\$1,440	\$1,045	\$162		

Total Cost Per Ha. Excluding Lab. \$1,207

Table 50

Production Budget for Rain-Fed Corn - Pond 3

-	Obreros	Obreros Sueldo/Dia Dias/Ha.	Dias/Ha.	No. Ha.	C. Obrero	Invers.	Maq.	Costo Tot. Costo/Ha.	Costo/Ha.
Process	Wrkrs.	Wage/Day	Days/Ha.	No. Ha.	Lab. Cost	Inputs	Equip.	Tot. Cost	Cost/Ha.
Barbecho (Disking)	1	\$350	1	4.5	\$1,575			\$1,575	\$350
Rastreo (Raking)	1	\$40	1	4.5	\$180		\$45	\$225	
Nivelacion (Leveling)	1	\$40	+	4.5	\$180		\$45	\$225	
Surcado (Ridging)	1	\$40	1	4.5	\$180		\$50	\$230	
Riego (Irrigation)	0	\$40	0	4.5	\$0			\$0	\$0
Siembra (Planting)	2	\$40	2	4.5	\$720	\$40	\$50	\$810	\$180
Fertilizante (Fertilizer)	1	\$40	1	4.5	\$180	\$3,577		\$3,757	\$835
Herbecida (Herbicide)	1	\$40	1	4.5	\$180	\$720	\$50	\$950	
Escarda 1 (Weeding 1	1) 2	\$40	2	4.5	\$720		\$50	\$770	\$171
Escarda 2 (Weeding 2)	2) 2	\$40	2	4.5	\$720		\$50	\$770	\$171
Insecticida (Insecticide)	e) 1	\$40	1	4.5	\$180	\$2,025	\$50	\$2,255	\$501
Cosecha (Harvesting)	15	\$40	1	4.5	\$2,700			\$2,700	\$600
Almacen. (Storage)	0	\$40	0	4.5	\$0	06\$		06\$	\$20
Transporte (Transport)	)(	\$40	0	4.5	\$0	57	\$20	\$20	\$4
Yunta (Mule)		\$40	0	4.5	\$0		\$63	\$63	\$14
		04		Totals	\$7,515	\$6,452	\$474	\$14,441	\$3,209
				Tot./Ha.	\$1,670	\$1,434	\$105		12.4.4.5

Tot. Cost Per Ha. Excluding Labor

\$1,539.02

Production Budget for Rain-Fed Corn - Pond 4

Obreros Suel	$\vdash$	Dias/Ha.	П	C. Obrero	Invers.	Maq.	Costo Tot. Costo/Ha.	Costo/Ha.
Wage/Day Da	8	Days/Ha.	No. Ha.	Lab. Cost	Inputs	Equip.	Tot. Cost	Cost/Ha.
\$400		1	2.28	\$912			\$912	\$400
\$400		1	2.28	\$912		2	\$912	\$400
\$40		1	2.28	\$91		\$15	\$106	\$46
\$40		1	2.28	\$91		\$15	\$106	\$46
\$40		1	2.28	\$91		\$16	\$107	\$47
\$40		0	2.28	\$0	90	1000	\$0	\$0
\$40		2	2.28	\$547	\$40	\$16	\$603	\$265
\$40		1	2.28	\$91	\$2,070		\$2,161	\$948
\$40		1	2.28	\$91	\$960	\$16	\$1,068	\$468
\$40		2	2.28	\$547		\$16	\$563	\$247
\$40		2	2.28	\$547	.5	\$16	\$563	\$247
\$40		1	2.28	\$91	\$3,408	\$16	\$3,516	\$1,542
\$40		1	2.28	\$1,368	8.0		\$1,368	\$600
\$40		0	2.28	\$0	\$120		\$120	\$53
\$40		0	2.28	\$0		\$20	\$20	\$6
\$40		0	2.28	0\$	180	\$38	\$38	\$17
			Totals	\$5,381	\$6,598	\$185	\$12,164	\$5,335
			Tot./Ha.	\$2,360	\$2.894	\$81		

Total Cost Per Ha. Excluding Labor

\$2,975

Table 52

Production Budget for Punta de Riego Corn - Pond 1

Processo	Obreros	Obreros Sueldo/Dia	Dias/Ha.	No. Ha.	C. Obrero	Invers.	Mad.	Costo Tot. Costo/Ha.	Costo/Ha.
Process	Wrkrs.	Wage/Day	Days/Ha.	No. Ha.	Lab. Cost	Inputs	Equip.	Tot. Cost	Cost/Ha.
Barbecho (Disking)	1	\$320	1	1	\$350			\$350	\$350
Rastreo (Raking)	1	\$40	0.5	1	\$20		89	\$29	\$29
Nivelacion (Leveling)	1	\$40	-	1	\$40		\$9	\$49	\$49
Surcado (Ridging)	1	\$40	1	1	\$40		\$10	\$50	\$50
Riego (Irrigation)	2	\$40	2	-	\$160			\$160	\$160
Siembra (Planting)	2	\$40	2	1	\$160	\$40	\$10	\$210	\$210
Fertilizante (Fertilizer)	1	\$40	-	1	\$40	\$795		\$835	\$835
Herbecida (Herbicide)	1	\$40	1	1	\$40	\$160	\$10	\$210	\$210
Escarda 1 (Weeding 1)	2	\$40	2	1	\$160		\$10	\$170	\$170
Escarda 2 (Weeding 2)	2	\$40	2	1	\$160		\$10	\$170	\$170
nsecticida (Insecticide)	1	\$40	1	-	\$40	\$450	\$10	\$500	\$500
Cosecha (Harvesting)	15	\$40	1	1	\$600			\$600	\$600
Almacen. (Storage)	0	\$40	0	1	\$0	\$20		\$20	\$20
Transporte (Transport)	0	\$40	0	1	\$0		\$20	\$20	\$20
Yunta (Mule)	0	\$40	0	1	\$0		\$15	\$15	\$15
				Totals	\$1,810	\$1,465	\$113	\$3,388	\$3,388
				Tot /Ha	\$1 810	\$1 465	\$113		

Total Cost Per Ha. Excluding Labor

Table 53

Production Budget for Punta de Riego Corn - Pond 2

LINCESSO	Obreros	Obreros Sueldo/Dia	Dias/Ha.	No. Ha.	C. Obrero	Invers.	Mag.	Costo Tot. Costo/Ha.	Costo/Ha.
Process	Wrkrs.	Wage/Day	Days/Ha.	No. Ha.	Lab. Cost	Inputs	Equip.	Tot. Cost	Cost/Ha.
Barbecho (Disking)	1	\$40	3	1.5	\$180		\$20		\$133
Rastreo (Raking)	1	\$40	1	1.5	\$60		\$23	\$83	\$55
Vivelacion (Leveling)	1	\$40	+	1.5	\$60		\$23		\$55
Surcado (Ridging)	1	\$40	1	1.5	\$60		\$20		\$53
Riego (Irrigation)	2	\$40	2	1.5	\$240	\$0		\$240	\$160
Siembra (Planting)	2	\$40	2	1.5	\$240	\$40	\$20	\$300	\$200
Fertilizante (Fertilizer)	1	\$40	1	1.5	\$60	\$1,193		\$1,253	\$835
Herbecida (Herbicide)	1	\$40	1	1.5	\$60	\$240	\$25	\$325	\$217
Escarda 1 (Weeding 1)	2	\$40	2	1.5	\$240		\$20	\$260	\$173
Escarda 2 (Weeding 2)	2	\$40	2	1.5	\$240		\$20	\$260	\$173
nsecticida (Insecticide)	1	\$40	1	1.5	\$60	\$65	\$25	\$150	\$100
Cosecha (Harvesting)	15	\$40	1	1.5	\$800			\$900	\$600
Almacen. (Storage)	0	\$40	0	1.5	0\$	\$30		\$30	\$20
ransporte (Transport)		\$40	0	1.5	0\$		\$20	\$20	\$13
		\$40	0	1.5	0\$		\$27	\$27	\$18
				Totals	\$2,400	\$1,568	\$243	\$4,211	\$2,807
				Tot./Ha.	\$1,600	\$1,045	\$162		

Total Cost Per Ha. Excluding Labor

Table 54 Product

Production Budget for Punta de Riego Corn - Pond 3

Wirks.         Wage/Day         Days/Ha.         No. Ha.         Lab. Cost         Inputs         Equip.         Tot. Cost	Processo	Obreros	Obreros Sueldo/Dia	Dias/Ha.	No. Ha.	C. Obrero	Invers.	Maq.	Costo Tot. Costo/Ha	Costo/Ha.
1 8560		Wrkrs.	Wage/Day	Days/Ha.	No. Ha.	Lab. Cost	Inputs	Equip.	Tot. Cost	Cost/Ha.
1   \$4.0   1   4.5   \$180   \$4.5   \$2.25   \$	cing)	,	\$350	-	4.5				\$1,575	\$350
1   \$4.0   1   4.5   \$180   \$4.5   \$2.25     2   \$4.0   1   4.5   \$180   \$4.5   \$2.25     2   \$4.0   2   4.5   \$180   \$4.5   \$2.20     1   \$4.0   1   4.5   \$180   \$3.577   \$4.0   \$5.0     1   \$4.0   1   4.5   \$180   \$3.577   \$5.0     2   \$4.0   2   4.5   \$180   \$5.720   \$5.0     3   \$4.0   2   4.5   \$180   \$2.255     4   \$4.5   \$180   \$2.255   \$5.0     5   \$4.0   1   4.5   \$180   \$2.255     5   \$4.0   1   4.5   \$180   \$2.255     6   \$4.0   1   4.5   \$180   \$2.255     7   \$4.0   1   4.5   \$180   \$2.255     8   \$4.0   1   4.5   \$180   \$2.255     9   \$4.0   1   4.5   \$2.700     9   \$4.0   0   4.5   \$	(b	1	\$40	1	4.5			\$45		\$50
1   \$40	veling)	-	\$40	1	4.5	\$180		\$45		
2   \$440   2   4.5   \$7720   \$50   \$5720   \$	ing)	1	\$40	1	4.5	\$180		\$50		\$51
2   \$40   2   4.5   \$77.0   \$40   \$50   \$81.0	nı)	2	\$40	2	4.5			\$0		\$160
1    \$40	ting)	2		2	4.5		\$40	\$50		
1   \$40	ertilizer)	1	\$40	1	4.5	\$180	\$3,577		\$3,757	\$835
2   \$40   2   4.5   \$720   \$50   \$770   \$7	rbicide)	1	\$40	1	4.5		\$720	\$50		
S40   2	Escarda 1 (Weeding 1)	2	\$40	2	4.5			\$50		\$171
1   \$40   1   4.5   \$180   \$2.025   \$50   \$2.255   \$180   \$2.025	eeding 2)	2	\$40	2	4.5	\$720		\$50		
15   \$40   1   4.5   \$2.700	secticide	1	\$40	1	4.5	\$180	\$2,025	\$50		\$501
0 \$40   0 4.5 \$0 \$90   \$20	Cosecha (Harvesting)	15		1	4.5	\$2,700			\$2,700	\$600
\$40 0 4.5 \$0 \$20 \$20 \$20 \$20 \$20 \$20 \$20 \$20 \$20	rage)	0	\$40	0	4.5	0\$	06\$		\$30	\$20
0 4.5 860 8642 Totals \$8,235 86,452 8474 \$15,161 Tot.Ha. \$1,830 \$1,434 \$105	ransport)		\$40	0	4.5	\$0	7	\$20		\$4
\$8,235 \$6,452 \$474 \$15,161 \$1,830 \$1,434 \$105	Sales &		\$40	0	4.5	0\$		\$63		\$14
\$1,830 \$1,434					Totals	\$8,235	\$6,452	\$474		\$3,369
					Tot/Ha.	\$1,830	\$1,434	\$105	31.00	

Tot. Cost Per Ha. Excluding Labor

Table 55

Production Budget for Punta de Riego Corn - Pond 4

LIDESSO	Obreros	Obreros Sueldo/Dia Dias/Ha.	Dias/Ha.	No. Ha.	C. Obrero	Invers.	Maq.	Costo Tot. Costo/Ha.	Costo/Ha.
Process	Wrkrs.	Wage/Day	Days/Ha.	No. Ha.	Lab. Cost	Inputs	Equip.	Tot. Cost	Cost/Ha.
Barbecho 1 (Disking 1)	1	\$400	1	2.28	\$912			\$912	\$400
Barbecho 2 (Disking 2)	1	\$400	1	2.28	\$912			\$912	\$400
Rastreo (Raking)	1	\$40	1	2.28	\$91		\$15	\$106	\$46
Nivelacion (Leveling)	1	\$40	1	2.28	\$91		\$15	\$106	\$46
Surcado (Ridging)	1	\$40	1	2.28	\$91		\$16	\$107	\$47
Riego (Irrigation)	2	\$40	2	2.28	\$365			\$365	\$160
Siembra (Planting)	3	\$40	2	2.28	\$547	\$40	\$16	\$603	\$265
Fertilizante (Fertilizer)	1	\$40	1	2.28	\$91	\$2,070		\$2,161	\$948
Herbecida (Herbicide)	1	\$40	1	2.28	\$91	096\$	\$16	\$1,068	\$468
Escarda 1 (Weeding 1)	3	\$40	2	2.28	\$547		\$16	\$563	\$247
Escarda 2 (Weeding 2)	3	\$40	2	2.28	\$547		\$16	\$563	\$247
Insecticida (Insecticide)	1	\$40	1	2.28	\$91	\$3,408	\$16	\$3,516	\$1,542
Cosecha (Harvesting)	15	\$40	1	2.28	\$1,368			\$1,368	\$600
Almacen. (Storage)	0	\$40	0	2.28	\$0	\$120		\$120	\$53
Transporte (Transport)		\$40	0	2.28	0\$		\$20	\$20	8
Yunta (Mule)		04\$	0	2.28	\$0		\$38	\$38	\$17
				Totals	\$5,746	\$6,598	\$185	\$12,529	\$5,495
				Tot./Ha.	\$2,520	\$2,894	\$81		

Total Cost Per Ha. Excluding Labor

\$2,975

This portion of the installation process entails all tasks necessary to take the ponds from their current state and make them ready for the placement of liner material by professional contractors. It is estimated (by this author) that proper preparation would include the following procedures, which could be performed by local laborers and grading contractors:

- Re-shaping of the ponds, making them deeper with less exposed surface area
   (assuming no net change in volume), by excavating soil from the pond floor and reducing total diameter<sup>7</sup>.
- Grading and compacting pond floors and wall surfaces (to prevent shifting and settling)
- 3.) Smoothing and clearing all surfaces of debris potentially damaging to an installed geomembrane (rocks, sticks, roots, and other foreign objects)
- 4.) Cleaning and re-shaping pond intake channels and installing anti-sediment curtains (dams of piled rocks or branches) to reduce the washing of soil sediment into ponds.

It is estimated that steps one and two would require the use of a contracted bulldozer (\$650 P/hr.), whereas step three would require use of a smaller row crop tractor (\$300 P./hr.) in conjunction with disk, harrow, and roller implements. Cost estimates for these procedures were based on local contractor rates and rough estimates (by this author) of the time necessary to complete each task. All human labor was valued at the local rural wage rate of \$40 Pesos per day. Tables 56-59 (facing page) show the calculation of

103

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>7</sup> Care would need to be taken to not excavate the pond floor lower than the level of the fields down-grade to be irrigated.

Table 56 Pond Prep	paration Costs	in Pesos -	Pond 1	Pon	d Size -	2,903 sq. m.
Procedure	Labor/Equip.	Rate/Hr.	No. Hrs.	Ma	terials	Tot. Cost
Re-Shape Pond	Bulldozer	\$650.00	8			\$5,200.00
Grade & Compact	Bulldozer	\$650.00	4			\$2,600.00
Surface Grade	Tractor/Disk	\$300.00	2			\$600.00
Smooth/Roll	Tractor/Roller	\$300.00	2			\$600.00
Clear Debris	Human	\$5.00	4			\$20.00
In-Take Channels	Human	\$5.00	16			\$80.00
Constr. Filter Dams	Human	\$5.00	24			\$120.00
Fences	Human	\$5.00	40	\$	500.00	\$700.00
			Total			\$9 920 00

Table 57	Pond Pre	paration Costs	in Pesos -	Pond 2	Pond Size -	1,979 sq. m.	
Proc	edure	Labor/Equip.	Rate/Hr.	No. Hrs.	Materials	Tot. Cost	

Procedure	Labor/Equip.	Rate/Hr.	No. Hrs.	Materials	Tot. Cost
*Re-Shape Pond	Bulldozer	\$650.00	8		\$5,200.00
Grade & Compact	Bulldozer	\$650.00	3	_	\$1,950.00
Surface Grade	Tractor/Disk	\$300.00	2		\$600.00
Smooth/Roll	Tractor/Roller	\$300.00	2		\$600.00
Clear Debris	Human	\$5.00	4		\$20.00
In-Take Channels	Human	\$5.00	16		\$80.00
Constr. Filter Dams	Human	\$5.00	24		\$120.00
Fences	Human	<b>\$</b> 5.00	40	\$ 500.00	\$700.00
* includes replacemen	t of berm section	on	Total		\$9,270.00

<sup>\*</sup> includes replacement of berm section

Table 58	Pond Prepara	ition Costs in F	Pesos - Pond 3	Pond Size - 9	,125 sq. m.

Procedure	Labor/Equip.	Rate/Hr.	No. Hrs.	Materials	Tot. Cost
Re-Shape Pond	Bulldozer	\$650.00	16		\$10,400.00
Grade & Compact	Bulldozer	\$650.00	8		\$5,200.00
Surface Grade	Tractor/Disk	\$300.00	4		\$1,200.00
Smooth/Roll	Tractor/Roller	\$300.00	4		\$1,200.00
Clear Debris	Human	\$5.00	8		\$40.00
In-Take Channels	Human	\$5.00	16		\$80.00
Constr. Filter Dams	Human	\$5.00	24		\$120.00
Fences	Human	\$5.00	80	\$1,000.00	\$1,400.00
			Total		\$19,640.00

Table 69 Pond Preparation Costs in Pesos - Pond 4 Pond Size - 2,254 sq. m.

Procedure	Labor/Equip.	Rate/Hr.	No. Hrs.	Materials	Tot. Cost
Re-Shape Pond	Bulldozer	\$650.00	8		\$5,200.00
Grade & Compact	Bulldozer	\$650.00	4		\$2,600.00
Surface Grade	Tractor/Disk	\$300.00	2		\$600.00
Smooth/Roll	Tractor/Roller	\$300.00	2		\$600.00
Clear Debris	Human	\$5.00	4		\$20.00
In-Take Channels	Human	\$5.00	16		\$80.00
Constr. Filter Dams	Human	\$5.00	24		\$120.00
Fences	Human	\$5.00	40	\$ 500.00	\$700.00

\$9,920.00 Total

estimated site preparation costs for all four ponds. Site preparation costs were used in the project budgets as one-time expenditures.

#### 4.24 Liner Installation Costs

Projected costs for liner installation were calculated using price quotations procured from several geomembrane contractors both in the U.S. and Mexico. The material selected for cost calculations for this study is 20 mil PVC (.5 mil thickness). This material and grade was selected based on recommendations made in the Koerner text (see Appendix A) as well as information provided by geomembrane distributors. The final price quotation selected for use in this study (\$100 P. per square meter) was offered by the *Soluciones Ambientales* (Environmental Solutions) firm in Mexico City and includes the cost of material, transport to site, deployment, and seaming of material, as well as per diem allowances for installation workers. This quotation was selected because it was the only cost quotation received that offered a "final cost", whereas other quotations excluded import and in-country freight costs, or the cost of actual installation. Thus, to avoid understating potentially hidden costs, the *Soluciones Ambientales* quote was selected to represent actual costs for professionally installing liners in this site.

Table 60 (below) shows the final installation cost for each pond.

Table 60 Liner Installation Costs in Pesos

Pond No.	Surface Area sq. m.	Installation Cost (Pesos)
1	2,903	\$ 290,300
2	1,979	\$ 197,900
3	9,125	\$ 912,500
4	2,254	\$ 225,400

#### 4.25 Liner Maintenance Costs

Projected costs for annual liner maintenance were calculated using estimates of the number of days per month that farmers may have to dedicate to properly caring for liners and ponds. Such maintenance might include:

- Patching punctured or torn geomembranes
- Removing debris from pond areas and water entrance channels
- Cleaning ponds when empty
- Repairing filter dams and fences
- Replacing soil cover on side slopes

It is estimated that the fore-mentioned activities might require one half-day per month or 6 days of labor per year for general maintenance, plus one day per year for a more thorough cleaning of the pond, for a total of 7 days per year. Two days per year were added to the work requirement for pond number three because of its larger size (9,125 sq. m.) Maintenance labor costs were calculated based on the \$40 Peso per day rural wage. Also included in the annual maintenance costs is one gallon of patching adhesive at a cost of \$45. Total annual maintenance costs for each pond are presented in Table 61 (below). Maintenance costs were treated as annual expenditures for all 15 years of the project budget.

Table 61 Annual Liner Maintenance Costs

Pond No.	Days/Yr.	Rate	Tot. Labo	Materials	Tot. Cost
1	7	\$40.00	\$280.00	\$22.50	\$302.50
2	7	\$40.00	\$280.00	\$22.50	\$302.50
3	9	\$40.00	\$360.00	\$22.50	\$382.50
4	7	\$40.00	\$280.00	\$22.50	\$302.50

Materials = 1/2 gallon liner adhesive per year

#### 4.26 Calculation of Project Budgets

Three kinds of production budgets were prepared for each of the four ponds: rainfed corn, punta de riego corn, and cempasuchil. The budgets use project income (inflows) and expenditures (outflows) to calculate a "net benefit before financing", or difference between project income and expenditures (i.e. annual net income). Future income is discounted (stated in present terms) at a rate of 10% (or the estimated opportunity cost of capital). The sum of the discounted net income stream (15-year) yields the net present value (NPV) of the project – or its worth stated in today's terms. Benefit-cost ratios were calculated for each project scenario by dividing total discounted benefits by total discounted expenditures. Project budgets are presented in Tables 62 – 73 on the facing pages. Results of the benefit-cost calculations are presented in Chapter 5 (Results).

able 62

nd 1 without Project - Rain-fed Corn (in \$ Pesos)

: Kain-red Com (in \$ Pesos) Yield - 2 hons/ha Price - \$1 400 P /ho

	Production Base - 1 Ha.	Base - 1 F		Yield - 2 tons/ha.		Price - \$1,400 P./ton	100 P. Aon								
Item	Year 1	Year 2	Year 3	Year 4	Year 5	Year 6	Year 7	Year 8	Year 9	Year 10	Year 11	Year 12	Year 13	Year 14	Year 15
INFLOW															
Value of Prod.															
Rain-fed Corn	2,800	2,800	2,800	2,800	2,800	2,800	2,800	2,800	2,800	2,800	2,800	2,800	2,800	2,800	2,800
Total Inflow	2,800	2,800	2,800	2,800	2,800	2,800	2,800	2,800	2,800	2,800	2,800	2,800	2,800	2,800	2,800
Discounted	2,545	2,313	2,103	1,912	1,739	1,579	1,436	1,308	1,187	1,081	380	893	812	736	699
OUT FLOW															
Investment															
Pond Prep.															
Liner Install.															
Equipment	8														
Liner Main.					-	C									
Other															
Tot. Invest.						500				-					
Operating Exp.															
Prod. Costs	3,228	3,228	3,228	3,228	3,228	3,228	3,228	3,228	3,228	3,228	3,228	3,228	3,228	3,228	3,228
Total Outflow	3,228	3,228	3,228	3,228	3,228	3,228	3,228	3,228	3,228	3,228	3,228	3,228	3,228	3,228	3,228
Discounted	2,934	2,666	2,424	2,205	2,004	1,820	1,656	1,507	1,369	1,246	1,130	1,030	936	849	771
Net Ben. Before															
Financing															
Total	-428	-428	-428	-428	-428	-428	-428	-428	-428	-428	-428	-428	-428	-428	-428
Incremental	-428	-855	-1,283	-1,711	-2,139	-2,566	-2,994	-3,422	-3,849	-4,277	-4,705	-5,132	-5,560	-5,988	-6,416
Disc. Fac10%	0.909	0.826	0.751	0.683	0.621	0.564	0.513	0.467	0.424	0.386	0.350	0.319	0.290	0.263	0.239
Present Value	-389	-363	-321	-282	-266	-241	-219	-200	-181	-165	-150	-136	-124	-112	-102
Net Pres. Value	-3,253														
BenCost Ratio	0.87														

Table 63 Po

Pond 1 with Project - Punta de Riego Corn (in \$ Pesos)

Production Base - 1 Ha. Yield 3.6 tons/ha. Price - \$1,400 P./hon

5,040   5,04	Item	Year 1	Year 2	Year 3	Year 4	Year 5	Year 6	Year 7	Year 8	Year 9	Year 10	Year 11	Year 12	Year 13	Year 14	Year 15
School	INFLOW															
Signal	Value of Prod.															
Signal   S	P.R. Corn				5,040	5,040	5,040	5,040	5,040			5,040	5,040	5,040	5,040	5,040
4,586   4,168   3,786   3,484   3,130   2,964   2,286   2,284   2,137   1,946   1,784   1,000     1,320   2,280   3,280   3,280   3,280   3,280   3,280   3,280     2,280,200   3,280   3,280   3,280   3,280   3,280   3,280   3,280     3,280   3,280   3,280   3,280   3,280   3,280   3,280   3,280     3,280,200   3,280   3,280   3,280   3,280   3,280   3,280   3,280     3,280,200   3,280   3,280   3,280   3,280   3,280   3,280   3,280     3,280,200   3,280   3,280   3,280   3,280   3,280   3,280     3,280,200   3,280   3,280   3,280   3,280   3,280   3,280     3,280,200   3,280   1,280   1,280   1,280   1,280   1,280   1,280     3,280,200   3,280   1,280   1,280   1,280   1,280   1,280     3,280,200   3,280   1,280   1,280   1,280   1,280   1,280     3,280,200   3,280   1,280   1,280   1,280   1,280   1,280     3,280   3,280   3,280   1,280   1,280   1,280   1,280     3,280   3,280   3,280   1,280   1,280   1,280   1,280     3,280   3,280   3,280   1,280   1,280   1,280   1,280     3,280   3,280   3,280   1,280   1,280   1,280     3,280   3,280   1,280   1,280   1,280   1,280   1,280     3,280   3,280   3,280   3,280   3,280     3,280   3,280   3,280   3,280   3,280     3,280   3,280   3,280   3,280   3,280     3,280   3,280   3,280   3,280   3,280     3,280   3,280   3,280   3,280   3,280     3,280   3,280   3,280   3,280   3,280     3,280   3,280   3,280   3,280   3,280     3,280   3,280   3,280   3,280   3,280     3,280   3,280   3,280   3,280     3,280   3,280   3,280   3,280     3,280   3,280   3,280   3,280     3,280   3,280   3,280   3,280     3,280   3,280   3,280     3,280   3,280   3,280     3,280   3,280   3,280     3,280   3,280   3,280     3,280   3,280   3,280     3,280   3,280     3,280   3,280     3,280   3,280     3,280   3,280     3,280   3,280     3,280   3,280     3,280   3,280     3,280   3,280     3,280   3,280     3,280   3,280     3,280   3,280     3,280   3,280     3,280   3,280     3,280   3,280     3,280     3,280     3,280     3,280     3,280     3,280     3,280     3,280     3,280	Total Inflow	5,040			5,040	5,040	5,040	5,040	5,040	5,040		5,040		5,040	5,040	5,040
1,3,8,00   200   300	Discounted	L			3,442	3,130	2,843	2,586	2,364			1.764		1.462	1,326	1,205
13,820   12,820   12,820   12,820   13,820   14,820   13,820   1	OUT FLOW															
13800   1380	Investment															
200,200   200	Pond Prep.	13,820														
Seco   300	Liner Install.	280,300														
300 300 300 300 300 300 300 300 300 30	Equipment								850							
356,273         300         300         300         300         1,153         300         300         300           3,388         3,288         3,288         3,288         3,289	Liner Maint.	303			303	303	333	303	333	303	333	303	303	303	333	303
33.26   3.26	Other															
3,356   3,35	Tot. Invest.	305,273			303	303	303	303	1,153	303	333	303	303	303	333	303
3,396   3,39																
3.389   3.38	perating Exp.															
200.6502   3,0460   3,0400	Prod. Costs				3,388	3,388	3,388	3,388	3,388	3,388	3,388	3,388	3,388	3,388	3,388	3,388
380,572   31,046   2,771   2,520   2,282   2,061   1,890   2,120   1,595   1,424   1,292   1,177     380,572   1,390	Total Outflow	308,660			3,690	3,690	3,690	3,690	4,540	3,690	3,690	3,690	3,690	3,690	3,690	3,690
300 600   1,350   1,	Discounted				2,520	2,292	2,081	1,893	2,120	1,565	1,424	1,292	1,177	1,070	176	882
300,800 1,30	et Ben. Before															
300 R02   1,300   1,	Financing															
QUEX.00.2.2002.00.00020         SOBS-11. SOBS-11. SOBS-11. SOBS-11. SOBS-11. SOBS-11. SOBS-11. SOBS-12. SO	Total	-303,620			1,350	1,350	1,350	1,350	200	1,350	1,350	1,350	1,350	1,350	1,350	1,350
0.500         0.826         0.751         0.689         0.627         0.584         0.513         0.467         0.424         0.386         0.390         0.319           275,597         1,115         1,014         922         838         781         692         233         572         521         472         431	Incremental				-289,571	-298,221	-296,871	-296,521	-295,022	-293,672		-290,972	-289,622	-288,273	-286,923	-285,573
-275,991 1,115 1,014 922 838 761 692 233 572 521 472	Disc. Fac10%				0.683	0.621	0.564	0.513	0.467	0.424		0.350		0.290	0.263	0.239
H	Present Value		1,115		922	838	761	692	233	572		472	ri	391	385	323
-	Net Pres. Value	-267,349														
BenCost Ratio 0.13	enCost Ratio	0.13														

Pond 1 with Project - Cempasuchil (in \$ Pesos)

20,800 Year 14 20,800 333 Year 13 20,800 333 Year 12 20,800 333 Year 11 20,800 88 Year 10 20,800 Year 9 38 20,800 88 88 Year 8 20,800 333 Year 7 Price \$1,300 P./ton 20,800 333 Year 6 20,800 333 Year 5 Yield 16 tons/ha. 20,800 38 Year 4 20,800 38 Year 3 Production Base .95 Ha. 20,800 8 Year 2 13,820 20,800 88 88 Year 1 Total Inflow
Discounted Liner Maint. Cempasuchil Equipment Pond Prep. Liner Install. Other Value of Prod. OUT FLOW Investment INFLOW

20,800

Year 15

8

333

Tot. Invest.	306,273	303	333	333	333	303	303	1,153	303	333	333	303	303	303	303
Operating Exp.															
Prod. Costs	10,200	10,200	10,200	10,200	10,200	10,200	10,200	10,200	10,200	10,200	10,200	10,200	10,200	10,200	10,200
Total Outflow	315,473	10,503	10,503	10,503	10,503	10,503	10,503	11,363	10,503	10,503	10,503	10,503	10,503	10,503	10,503
Discounted	286,765	8,675	7,887	7,173	6,522	5,923	5,388	5,302	4,463	4,054	3,676	3,350	3,046	2,762	2,510
Net Ben. Before															
Financing															
Total	-294,673	10,298	10,298	10,298	10,298	10,298	10,298	9,448	10,298	10,298	10,298	10,298	10,298	10,298	10,298
Incremental	-294,673	-284,375	-274,078	-263,780	-253,483	-243,185	-232,888	-223,440	-213,143	-202,845	-192,548	-182,250	-171,963	-161,655	-151,358
Disc. Fac10%	0.909	0.826	0.751	0.683	0.621	0.564	0.513	0.467	0.424	0.386	0.350	0.319	0.290	0.263	0.239
Present Value	-267,857	8,506	7,733	7,033	6,395	5,808	5,283	4,412	4,366	3,975	3,604	3,285	2,986	2,708	2,461
Net Pres. Value	-199,302														
BenCost Ratio	0.44														

# Pond 2 without Project - Rain-fed Corn (in \$ Pesos)

Item	Year 1	Year 2	Year 3	Year 4	Year 5	Year 6	Year 7	Year 8	Year 9	Year 10	Year 11	Year 12	Year 13	Year 14	Year 15
INFLOW															
Value of Prod.															
Rain-fed Corn	4,200	4,200	4,200	4,200	4,200	4,200	4,200	4,200	4,200	4,200	4,200	4,200	4,200	4,200	4,200
Total Inflow	4,200	4,200	4,200	4,200	4,200	4,200	4,200	4,200	4,200	4,200		4,200	4,200		4,200
Discounted	3,818	3,469	3,154	2,869	2,608	2,369	2,155	1,96,1	1,781	1,621	1,470	1,340	1,218	1,105	1,004
OUT FLOW															
Investment															
Pond Prep.															
Liner Install.															
Equipment															
Liner Maint.					1.1	1		0							
Other															
Tot. Invest.						7	-			*					-
Operating Exp.															
Prod. Costs	3,971	3,971	3,971	3,971	3,971	3,971	3,971	3,971	3,971	3,971	3,971	3,971	3,971	3,971	3,971
Total Outflow	3,971	3,971	3,971	3,971	3,971	3,971	3,971	3,971	3,971	3,971		3,971	3,971	3,971	3,971
Discounted	3,609	3,280	2,982	2,712	2,466	2,239	2,037	1,854	1,684	1,533	1,390	1,267	1,151	1,044	949
Net Ben. Before															
Financing															
Total	229	229	229	229	229	229	229	229	229	229	229	229	229	229	229
Incremental	229	459	889	918	1,147	1,376	1,606	1,835	2,065	2,294	2,523	2,753	2,982	3,212	3,441
Disc. Fac10%)	606:0	0.826	0.751	0.683	0.621	0.564	0.513	0.467	0.424	0.386	0.350	0.319	0.290	0.263	0.239
Present Value	209	189	172	157	142	129	118	107	97	89	80	73	19	8	18
Net Pres. Value	1,745														
Ron Coet Ratio	4 06														

Pond 2 with Project - Punta de Riego Corn (in \$ Pesos)

7,560 8 333 4,211 0.239 Year 15 6/0 -165,767 7,560 4,513 3,047 -168,813 0.263 886 8 4,211 187 ğ Year 14 -171,860 884 7,580 8 3,047 8 4,211 300 Year 13 0.319 7,560 4,513 044 3,047 -174,907 972 8 333 4,211 Year 12 0.350 1066 7,560 8 33 4,513 3,047 -177,954 Year 11 0.386 Year 10 7,560 8 g 4,211 4,513 1.742 3,047 181,001 -184,048 1.292 7,560 4,211 8 33 3,047 Year 9 7,560 38 88 153 5,363 2,197 -187,095 0.467 970 Year 8 7,560 8 333 3,047 -189,292 0.513 4,211 Price - \$1.400 P./ton Year 7 7,560 4,513 1.718 8 33 3,047 -192,339 Year 6 -195,386 7,560 3,047 1,892 8 88 4,211 4,513 Year 5 Yield - 3.6 tons/ha. 0.683 7,560 8 4,211 3,047 -198,432 2.081 88 Year 4 -201,479 7,560 3,047 2,288 8 333 4,211 4,513 Year 3 Production Base - 1.5 Ha. 0.826 7,560 8 333 4,513 3,047 -204,526 Year 2 -188,684 215,133 -168,679 7,560 11,870 88 88 -207,573 0.909 197,900 210,923 4,211 -207,573 Year 1 Present Value P.R. Com Equipment Other Total Incremental Disc. Fac.-10%) Discounted Pond Prep. Prod. Costs Discounted Ben.-Cost Ratio Liner Instal. Liner Maint. Net Ben. Before Net Pres. Value Operating Exp. **Total Outflow** Value of Prod. Total Inflow OUT FLOW Investment Tot. Invest. Financing INFLOW

Price - \$1,300 P./ton Pond 2 with Project - Cempasuchil (in \$ Pesos) Production Base - .72 Ha. Yield 16 tons/ha.

Value of Prod. Cempasuchii	I	I													
Talue of Prod.															
Cempasuchil															
	15,808	15,808	15,808	15,808	15,808	15,808	15,808	15,808	15,808	15,808	15,808	15,808	15,808	15,808	15,808
Total Inflow	15,808	15,808	15,808	15,808	15,808	15,808	15,808	15,808	15,808	15,808	15,808	15,808	15,808	15,808	15,808
Discounted	14,369	13,057	11,872	10,797	9,817	8,916	8,110	7,382	6,703	6,102	5,533	5,043	4,584	4,158	3,778
OUT FLOW															
Investment															
Pond Prep.	11,870														
Liner Install.	197,900														
Equipment	850							850							
Liner Maint.	303	303	333	333	333	303	303	303	303	303	303	303	303	303	303
Other															
Tot. Invest.	210,923	303	303	303	303	303	303	1,153	303	303	303	303	303	303	303
Operating Exp.															
Prod. Costs	7,752	7,752	7,752	7,752	7,752	7,752	7,752	7,752	7,752	7,752	7,752	7,752	7,752	7,752	7,752
Total Outflow	218,675	8,065	8,065	8,055	8,086	8,055	8,055	8,905	8,055	8,065	8,066	8,065	8,055	8,055	8,065
Discounted	198,775	6,663	6,049	5,501	5,002	4,543	4,132	4,158	3,415	3,109	2,819	2,569	2,336	2,118	1,925
Net Ben. Before															
Financing															
Total	-202,867	7,754	7,754	7,754	7,754	7,754	7,754	6,904	7,754	7,754	7,754	7,754	7,754	7,754	7,754
Incremental -:	-202,867	-195,113	-187,360	-179,606	-171,853	-164,099	-156,346	-149,442	-141,689	-133,935	-126,182	-118,428	-110,675	-102,921	-95,168
Disc. Fac10%)	606.0	0.826	0.751	0.683	0.621	0.564	0.513	0.467	0.424	0.386	0.350	0.319	0.290	0.263	0.239
Present Value	-184,406	6,404	5,823	5,296	4,815	4,373	3,978	3,224	3,287	2,993	2,714	2,473	2,249	2,039	1,853
Net Pres. Value	-132,885														
BenCost Ratio	0.47														

Pond 3 without Project - Rain-fed Corn (in \$ Pesos)
Production Base - 4.5 Ha. Yield 2 tons/ha. Price

Item	Year 1	Year 2	Year 3	Year 4	Year 5	Year 6	Year 7	Year 8	Year 9	Year 10	Year 11	Year 12	Year 13	Year 14	Year 15
INFLOW															
Value of Prod.															
Rain-fed Corn	12,600	12,600	12,600	12,600	12,600	12,600	12,600	12,600	12,600	12,600	12,600	12,600	12,600	12,600	12,600
Total Inflow	12,600	12,600	12,600	12,600	12,600	12,600	12,600	12,600	12,600	12,600	12,600	12,600	12,600	12,600	12,600
Discounted	11,453	10,408	9,463	8,606	7,825	7,106	6,464	5,884	5,342	4,864	4,410	4,019	3,654	3,314	3,011
OUT FLOW															
Investment															
Pond Prep.	7														
Liner Install.															
Equipment	10.00							101							
Liner Maint.	344		778	0		0			182	-	2.				2
Other															
Tot. Invest.	A	103	1	0.00	To Kill	100	-	130	200	Clar.	6.0	8		7	-
Operating Exp.															
Prod. Costs	14,441	14,441	14,441	14,441	14,441	14,441	14,441	14,441	14,441	14,441	14,441	14,441	14,441	14,441	14,441
Total Outflow	14,441	14,441	14,441	14,441	14,441	14,441	14,441	14,441	14,441	14,441	14,441	14,441	14,441	14,441	14,441
Discounted	13,127	11,928	10,845	9,863	8,968	8,144	7,408	6,744	6,123	5,574	5,054	4,607	4,188	3,798	3,451
Net Ben. Before															
Financing															
Total	-1,841	-1,841	-1,841	-1,841	-1,841	-1,841	-1,841	-1,841	-1,841	-1,841	-1,841	-1,841	-1,841	-1,841	-1,841
Incremental	-1,841	3,681	-5,522	-7,362	-9,203	-11,044	-12,884	-14,725	-16,565	-18,406	-20,247	-22,087	-23,928	-25,768	-27,609
Disc. Fac10%	0.909	0.826	0.751	0.683	0.621	0.564	0.513	0.467	0.424	0.386	0.350	0.319	0.290	0.263	0.239
Present Value	-1,673	-1,520	-1,382	-1,257	-1,143	-1,038	-944	-860	-780	-710	-644	-587	-534	-484	-440
Net Pres. Value	-13,998														

Pond 3 with Project - Punta de Riego Corn (in \$ Pesos)
Production Base - 4.5 Ha. Yield 3.6 tons/ha. Price - \$1,400 P./hon

Value of Prod. P.R. Com 22. Total Inflow 22. Discounted 20. OUT FLOW	$\mathbb{H}$	t	T	ı	I										
ER	-	-	-												
Lo pa															
pel	22,680 2	22,680	22,680	22,680	22,680	22,680	22,680	22,680	22,680	22,680	22,680	22,680	22,680	22,680	22,680
pet	22,680 2	22,680	22,680	22,680	22,680	22,680	22,680	22,680	22,680	22,680	22,680	22,680	22,680	22,680	22,680
OUT FLOW	20,616	18,734	17,033	15,490	14,084	12,792	11,635	10,592	9,616	8,754	7,938	7,235	6,577	5,965	5,421
	-														
Investment	-														
Pond Prep. 25,	490														
Liner Install. 912,	912,500														
Equipment	850							850							
Liner Maint.	383	383	383	383	383	383	383	383	383	383	383	383	383	383	383
Other	H														
Tot. Invest. 939,	939,223	383	383	383	383	383	383	1,233	383	383	383	383	383	383	383
Operating Exp.	-														
Prod. Costs 15,	15,161	15,161	15,161	15,161	15,161	15,161	15,161	15,161	15,161	15,161	15,161	15,161	15,161	15,161	15,161
Total Outflow 954,	964,383	15,543	15,543	15,543	15,543	15,543	15,543	16,393	15,543	15,543	15,543	15,543	15,543	15,543	15,543
Discounted 867,	1 467,534	12,839	11,673	10,616	9,662	8,766	7,974	7,656	065'9	6,000	5,440	4,968	4,507	4,088	3,715
Net Ben. Before	-														
Financing	-														
Total -931,703		7,137	7,137	7,137	7,137	7,137	7,137	6,287	7,137	7,137	7,137	7,137	7,137	7,137	7,137
Incremental -931,703	- 1	-924,566	-917,429	-910,292	-903,156	-896,019	-888,882	-882,595	-875,458	-868,321	-861,184	-854,047	-846,910	-839,773	-832,637
Disc. Fac10% 0.	0.909	0.826	0.751	0.683	0.621	0.564	0.513	0.467	0.424	0.386	0.350	0.319	0.290	0.263	0.239
Present Value -846,918		5,895	5,360	4,875	4,432	4,025	3,661	2,936	3,026	2,755	2,498	2,277	2,070	1,877	1,706
Net Pres. Value -799,526	,526														
BenCost Ratio	0.18														

Pond 3 with Project - Cempasuchii (in \$ Pesos)

Child (in a Person)

John 46 tons for Drive 64 200 D A

	Production	Production Base - 3.5 Ha.		Yield 16 tons/ha.		Price - \$1,300 P. Aor	300 P. Aon								
Item	Year 1	Year 2	Year 3	Year 4	Year 5	Year 6	Year 7	Year 8	Year 9	Year 10	Year 11	Year 12	Year 13	Year 14	Year 15
INFLOW															
Value of Prod.															
Cempasuchil	76,336	76,336	76,336	76,336	76,336	76,336	76,336	76,336	76,336	76,336	76,336	76,336	76,336	76,336	76,336
Total Inflow	76,336	76,336	76,336	76,336	76,336	76,336	76,336	76,336	76,336	76,336	76,336	76,336	76,336	76,336	76,336
Discounted	686,989	63,054	57,328	52,137	47,405	43,054	39,160	35,649	32,366	29,466	26,718	24,351	22,137	20,076	18,244
OUT FLOW															
Investment															
Pond Prep.	25,490														
Liner Install.	912,500														
Equipment	850							850							
Liner Maint.	383	383	383	383	383	383	383	383	383	383	383	383	383	383	383
Other															
Tot. Invest.	939,223	383	383	383	383	383	383	1,233	383	383	383	383	383	383	383
Operating Exp.															
Prod. Costs	37,434	37,434	37,434	37,434	37,434	37,434	37,434	37,434	37,434	37,434	37,434	37,434	37,434	37,434	37,434
Total Outflow	976,667	37,817	37,817	37,817	37,817	37,817	37,817	38,667	37,817	37,817	37,817	37,817	37,817	37,817	37,817
Discounted	187,781	31,236	28,400	25,829	23,484	21,329	19,400	18,057	16,034	14,597	13,236	12,063	10,967	9,946	800'6
Net Ben. Before															
Financing															
Total	-900,321	38,520	38,520	38,520	38,520	38,520	38,520	37,670	38,520	38,520	38,520	38,520	38,520	38,520	38,520
Incremental	-900,321	-861,801	-823,282	-784,762	-746,243	-707,723	-669,204	-631,534	-593,015	-554,495	-515,976	-477,456	-438,937	-400,417	-361,898
Disc. Fac10%	0080	0.826	0.751	0.683	0.621	0.564	0.513	0.467	0.424	0.386	0.350	0.319	0.280	0.263	0.239
Present Value	-818,391	31,817	28,928	26,309	23,921	21,725	19,761	17,592	16,332	14,869	13,482	12,288	11,171	10,131	9,206
Net Pres. Value	-560,862														
BenCost Ratio	0.51														

ond 3 with Project - Cempasuchil (in \$ Pesos)

- Cempasuchil (in \$ Pesos) i Ha. Yield 16 tons/ha. Price - \$1,3

	Production	Production Base - 3.5 Ha.		Yield 16 tons/ha.		Price - \$1,300 P./ton	300 P./ton								
Item	Year 1	Year 2	Year 3	Year 4	Year 5	Year 6	Year 7	Year 8	Year 9	Year 10	Year 11	Year 12	Year 13	Year 14	Year 15
INFLOW															
Value of Prod.															
Cempasuchil	76,336	76,336	76,336	76,336	76,336	76,336	76,336	76,336	76,336	76,336	76,336	76,336	76,336	76,336	76,336
Total inflow	76,336	76,336	76,336	76,336	76,336	76,336	76,336	76,336	76,336	76,336	76,336	76,336	76,336	76,336	76,336
Discounted	69,389	63,054	57,328	52,137	47,405	43,054	39,160	35,649	32,366	29,466	26,718	24,351	22,137	20,076	18,244
OUT FLOW															
Investment															
Pond Prep.	25,490														
Liner Install.	912,500														
Equipment	850							850							
Liner Maint.	383	383	383	383	383	383	383	383	383	383	383	383	383	383	383
Other															
Tot. Invest.	939,223	383	383	383	383	383	383	1,233	383	383	383	383	383	383	383
Operating Exp.															
Prod. Costs	37,434	37,434	37,434	37,434	37,434	37,434	37,434	37,434	37,434	37,434	37,434	37,434	37,434	37,434	37,434
Total Outflow	976,667	37,817	37,817	37,817	37,817	37,817	37,817	38,667	37,817	37,817	37,817	37,817	37,817	37,817	37,817
Discounted	887,781	31,236	28,400	25,829	23,484	21,329	19,400	18,057	16,034	14,597	13,236	12,063	10,967	9,946	9,038
Net Ben. Before															
Financing															
Total	-900,321	38,520	38,520	38,520	38,520	38,520	38,520	37,670	38,520	38,520	38,520	38,520	38,520	38,520	38,520
Incremental	-900,321	-861,801	-823,282	-823,282 -784,762 -746,243	-746,243	-707,723	-669,204	-631,534	-593,015	-554,495	-515,976	477,456	-438,937	-400,417	-361,898
Disc. Fac10%	0.909	0.826	0.751	0.683	0.621	0.564	0.513	0.467	0.424	0.386	0.350	0.319	0.290	0.263	0.239
Present Value	-818,391	31,817	28,928	26,309	23,921	21,725	19,761	17,592	16,332	14,869	13,482	12,288	11,171	10,131	9,206
Net Pres. Value	-560,862														
	-														

Pond 4 without Project - Rain-fed Corn (in \$ Pesos)
Production Base - 2.28 Ha. Yield - 2 tons/ha. Price - \$1,400 P./ton

Item	Year 1	Year 2	Year 3	Year 4	Year 5	Year 6	Year 7	Year 8	Year 9	Year 10	Year 11	Year 12	Year 13	Year 14	Year 15
INFLOW															
Value of Prod.															
Rain-fed Corn	6,384	6,384	6,384	6,384	6,384	6,384	6,384	6,384	6,384	6,384	6,384	6,384	6,384	6,384	6,384
Total Inflow	6,384	6,384	6,384	6,384	6,384	6,384	6,384	6,384	6,384	6,384	6,384	6,384	6,384	6,384	6,384
Discounted	5,803	5,273	4,794	4,360	3,964	3,601	3,275	2,981	2,707	2,464	2,234	2,036	1,851	1,679	1,526
OUT FLOW															
Investment															
Pond Prep.															
Liner Install.															
Equipment															
Liner Maint.					3.5										
Other															
Tot. Invest.	St. 185				525										
Operating Exp.															
Prod. Costs	12,164	12,164	12,164	12,164	12,164	12,164	12,164	12,164	12,164	12,164	12,164	12,164	12,164	12,164	12,164
Total Outflow	12,164	12,164	12,164	12,164	12,164	12,164	12,164	12,164	12,164	12,164	12,164	12,164	12,164	12,164	12,164
Discounted	11,057	10,047	9,135	8,308	7,554	6,861	6,240	5,681	5,158	4,695	4,257	3,880	3,528	3,199	2,907
Net Ben. Before															
Financing															
Total	-5,780	-5,780	-5,780	-5,780	-5,780	-5,780	-5,780	-5,780	-5,780	-5,780	-5,780	-5,780	-5,780	-5,780	-5,780
Incremental	-5,780	-11,560	-17,340	-23,120	-28,900	-34,680	-40,460	-46,240	-52,020	-57,800	-63,580	-69,360	-75,141	-80,921	-86,701
Disc. Fac10%	0.909	0.826	0.751	0.683	0.621	0.564	0.513	0.467	0.424	0.386	0.350	0.319	0.290	0.263	0.239
Present Value	-5,254	4,774	4,341	-3,948	-3,589	-3,260	-2,965	-2,699	-2,451	-2,231	-2,023	-1,844	-1,676	-1,520	-1,381
Net Pres. Value	43,957														
BenCost Ratio	0.52														

Pond 4 with Project - Punto de Riego Corn (in \$ Pesos)

Item	Year 1	Year 2	Year 3	Year 4	Year 5	Year 6	Year 7	Year 8	Year 9	Year 10	Year 11	Year 12	Year 13	Year 14	Year 15
INFLOW															
Value of Prod.															
P.R. Corn	11,491	11,491	11,491	11,491	11,491	11,491	11,491	11,491	11,491	11,491	11,491	11,491	11,491	11,491	11,491
Total Inflow	11,491	11,491	11,491	11,491	11,491	11,491	11,491	11,491	11,491	11,491	11,491	11,491	11,491	11,491	11,491
Discounted	10,446	9,492	8,630	7,848	7,136	6,481	5,895	5,366	4,872	4,436	4,022	3,666	3,332	3,022	2,746
OUT FLOW															
Investment															
Pond Prep.	12,520														
Liner Install.	225,400														
Equipment	1,700							1,700							
Liner Main.	303	303	303	303	303	303	303	303	303	303	303	303	303	303	303
Other															
Tot. Invest.	239,923	303	303	303	303	303	303	2,003	303	303	303	303	303	303	303
Operating Exp.															
Prod. Costs	12,529	12,529	12,529	12,529	12,529	12,529	12,529	12,529	12,529	12,529	12,529	12,529	12,529	12,529	12,529
Total Outflow	252,461	12,831	12,831	12,831	12,831	12,831	12,831	14,531	12,831	12,831	12,831	12,831	12,831	12,831	12,831
Discounted	229,478	10,599	9,636	8,764	7,968	7,237	6,582	6,786	5,440	4,963	4,491	4,083	3,721	3,375	3,067
Net Ben. Before															
Financing															
Total	-240,960	-1,340	-1,340	-1,340	-1,340	-1,340	-1,340	-3,040	-1,340	-1,340	-1,340	-1,340	-1,340	-1,340	-1,340
Incremental	-240,960	-242,300	-243,640	-244,981	-246,321	-247,661	-249,001	-252,041	-253,381	-254,721	-256,062	-257,402	-258,742	-260,082	-261,422
Disc. Fac10%	0.909	0.826	0.751	0.683	0.621	0.564	0.513	0.467	0.424	0.386	0.350	0.319	0.290	0.263	0.239
Present Value	-219,033	-1,107	-1,006	-915	-832	-756	-687	-1,420	-568	-517	-469	-428	-389	-362	-320
Net Pres. Value	-228,800														
Dan Cast Date	000														

Pond 4 with Project- Cempasuchil (in \$ Pesos)

	,	-							,	*	,	-	*		,
Item	Year 1	Year Z	Year 3	Year 4	Year 5	Year 6	Year 7	Year 8	Year 9	Year 10	Year 11	Year 12	Year 13	Year 14	Year 15
INFLOW	CT.														
Value of Prod.			1												
Cempasuchil	16,640	16,640	16,640	16,640	16,640	16,640	16,640	16,640	16,640	16,640	16,640	16,640	16,640	16,640	16,640
Total Inflow	16,640	16,640	16,640	16,640	16,640	16,640	16,640	16,640	16,640	16,640	16,640	16,640	16,640	16,640	16,640
Discounted	15,126	13,745	12,497	11,365	10,333	9,385	8,536	1,771	7,066	6,423	5,824	5,308	4,826	4,376	3,977
OUT FLOW															
Investment															
Pond Prep.	12,520														
Liner Install.	225,400														
Equipment	1,700							1,700							
Liner Maint.	303	303	303	303	303	303	303	303	303	303	303	303	303	303	303
Other															
Tot. Invest.	239,923	303	303	303	303	303	303	2,003	303	303	303	303	303	303	303
Operating Exp.									200		100				
Prod. Costs	8,160	8,160	8,160	8,160	8,160	8,160	8,160	8,160	8,160	8,160	8,160	8,160	8,160	8,160	8,160
Total Outflow	248,083	8,463	8,463	8,463	8,463	8,463	8,463	10,163	8,463	8,463	8,463	8,463	8,463	8,463	8,463
Discounted	225,507	066'9	6,356	5,780	5,256	4,773	4,342	4,746	3,588	3,267	2,962	2,700	2,454	2,226	2,023
Net Ben. Before						10									
Financing															
Total	-231,443	8,177	8,177	8,177	8,177	8,177	8,177	6,477	8,177	8,177	8,177	8,177	8,177	8,177	8,177
Incremental	-231,443	-223,266	-215,089	-206,912	-198,735	-190,558	-182,381	-175,904	-167,727	-159,550	-151,373	-143,196	-135,019	-126,842	-118,665
Disc. Fac10%	606:0	0.826	0.751	0.683	0.621	0.564	0.513	0.467	0.424	0.386	0.350	0.319	0.290	0.263	0.239
Present Value	-210,382	6,754	6,141	5,585	5,078	4,612	4,195	3,025	3,467	3,156	2,862	2,608	2,371	2,151	1,954
Net Pres. Value	-156,422														
Ren -Cost Ratio	0 AE														

#### Chapter 5: Results

Tables 74 and 75 below present the results of the net present value and benefitcost ratio calculations performed for this study.

Table 74 Net Present Values for Project Scenarios in Pesos

Pond No.	Rain-Fed Corn	P. de Riego	Cempasuchil
1	-\$3,253	-\$267,349	-\$199,302
2	\$1,745	-\$168,679	-\$132,885
3	-\$13,998	-\$799,526	-\$560,862
4	-\$43,957	-\$228,800	-\$156,422

Table 75 Benefit-Cost Ratios for Project Scenarios

Pond No.	Rain-Fed Corn	P. de Riego	Cempasuchil
1	0.87	0.13	0.44
2	1.06	0.25	0.47
3	0.87	0.18	0.51
4	0.52	0.28	0.45

The results show a negative return on investment (negative NPV's and Benefit-Cost Ratios) for all project cases except the production of rain-fed corn at pond no. 2.

#### 5.1 Without-Project Results (Rain-fed Corn)

Results of the benefit-cost calculations indicate that when the value of human labor is included as a production cost, rain-fed corn production yields a negative return on investment (with the exception of pond no. 2). Pond No. 2 earns a positive return of \$1.06 P., whereas ponds 1,3, and 4 earn negative returns of \$.87, \$.87, and \$.52 on the Peso respectively. NPV's for rain-fed corn range from - \$43,957 to \$1,745.

#### 5.2 With-Project Results (Punta de Riego Corn and Cempasuchil)

Results of the benefit-cost calculations for corn and cempasuchil production indicate a negative return on investment for all cases. Benefit-cost ratios for punta de riego production range from .13 to .18 (or a \$.13 to \$.18 centavo return on each Peso invested). NPV's for punta de riego range from - \$168,679 P. to - \$ 799,526 P.

Results for cempasuchil production indicate slightly better returns on investment (however, still negative) ranging from \$.44 to \$.51 centavos on the Peso. Net present values for cempasuchil production scenarios range from - \$132,885 to - \$560,862.

### Chapter 6: Conclusions and Recommendations

#### **6.1 Conclusions**

Based on the results of the benefit-cost calculations performed in this analysis, this study concludes that a.) for the ponds studied, and b.) for the assumptions and conditions described:

- 1.) Installation of the specified geoemembranes as pond liners is not a cost-effective means of increasing agricultural production for punta de riego corn or cempasuchil, and:
- 2.) Using liners under the given conditions would not be cost-effective even allowing for a 50% margin of error in the calculation of project-generated water surplus, yield increases, or market prices.
- 3.) Due to the level of disparity between project-generated production increases and investment costs, geomembranes appear initially not to be a financially appropriate (cost-effective) tool for increasing agricultural production in general, unless a much higher-yielding and market value crop or production system can be found, however:
- 4.) Geomembranes should not be fully discounted as a potential water management tool for the site without further exploration of alternative agricultural production systems (crops and animals) and alternative uses in industry or supply to the city of Querétaro.

The results of the NPV and Benefit-Cost Ratio calculations in the with-project cases indicate that geomembranes are not a cost-effective investment for the production

of corn and cempasuchil for the four ponds studied. The risk of price or crop failure not withstanding, the project-generated increases in crop production are not sufficient to recuperate investment and production costs. Even in the case of cempasuchil, which provides the greatest increase in production value, project income is only 44-51% of what is required to break even at the end of a 15-year cycle. In other words, even if the price of cempasuchil doubled, projects relying on cempasuchil production would just break even at the 15-year mark provided that no failure occurred in crop yields or price. As well, such levels of income would be insufficient to account for liner depreciation and replacement costs. This great disparity between project income and expenditure suggests that generating production values sufficient to service debt will be extremely difficult, even in optimum conditions. Thus, based on these initial results, it appears that lining ponds with geomembranes may not be financially feasible in any production scenario.

Again, more studies should be conducted before final conclusions are made.

The results of the study also indicate that when the value of human labor is included as a production cost, growing rain-fed indigenous corn varieties is in most cases, not cost-effective (the exception being pond no. 2). If the farms selected for study are representative of the site, (which is not established) it appears that a certain percentage of farmers may be producing rain-fed corn at a net loss when the value of their own labor is considered. It would seem that given the percentage of residents seeking off-farm income (both in Mexico and the U.S.), seasonal corn production is a subsidized activity. This phenomena begs for further investigation into the perceived benefits (i.e. value) of growing and storing/securing one's own corn and maintaining a connection to food production. If, from a purely financial perspective, farmers are being under-compensated

for their efforts, they might be better served to invest their efforts elsewhere. This finding may help explain the high rates of economically-forced emigration from the site.

#### 6.2 Project Recommendations

Based on the results obtained in this study, it is recommended that no investment in pond liners occur in the El Rincón case without further study unless such investment were to occur on a trial basis with the support of outside institutions, whereby any financial burden/risk to participating farmers would be eliminated, or at least minimized.

Secondly, before any final conclusions are made regarding the financial feasibility of geomembranes as water management tools in local agriculture, it is recommended that a number of further studies be conducted addressing both their cost-effectiveness and overall feasibility.

#### 6.3 Summary (Assumptions/Limitations of the Study)

Due in no small part to severe limitations in the availability of data pertinent to the research question, as well as the number of resulting assumptions, the conclusions of this study are not 100% conclusive. First, the study is quite limited in scope in that it is makes calculations for only four ponds in only one of thousands of agricultural communities in the region. Therefore, apart from any data considerations, the results of this study may or may not be generalizeable to the larger community and region. As such, the study should be regarded as merely a beginning point for addressing pond water conservation methods and agricultural water management in regional agriculture.

Secondly, the study is limited in that it addresses two crops (punta de riego corn and cempasuchil), that are either not currently grown in the site (cempasuchil), or for which no yield or production cost data exist apart from that which is anecdotal. Thus,

final conclusions regarding the use of liners in the production of corn or cempasuchil should not be made without integrating stronger data into calculations.

Thirdly, because the hydrolocial phenomena of the site are largely unstudied, it cannot be established conclusively that sufficient runoff can be effectively and consistently captured and stored to generate necessary levels of production. Because no local data is available for rainfall or sources of pond water accumulation and loss (runoff, evaporation, infiltration, animal consumption, and use), calculation of project-generated water surplus is made extremely difficult, making subsequent benefit-cost assertions necessarily inconclusive. As well, the potential for high variability in rainfall trends makes historical data less than a perfect predictor of the future.

Fourth, the modeling used to quantify the project-generated water surplus, apart from relying on limited data, is in itself quite simplistic. This simplicity, while an asset for capitalizing on limited data, necessitates using conclusions as guideposts rather than as final and comprehensive. In short, better hydrological data should be collected and analyzed before final conclusions are made about the hydrologic feasibility of the project proposal.

The assumptions and data constrictions described here necessitate that the conclusions of this study be limited to this study with the said conditions, and not be generalized to all cases. As well, the conclusions made here are best used as an initial indication as to the financial feasibility of liners, but more importantly as a means of highlighting variables most critical to the research question. While the conclusions of the study are limited, the disparity between income and expenditure evidenced in the calculations do help illuminate the challenge and critical variables inherent in finding an

agricultural production scenario under which lining ponds with geomembranes would be warranted financially - or alternatively, finding a water conservation tool that is appropriate to local agricultural production systems and levels of income.

Other assumptions/limitations of this study relate to the following:

- Are the selected study ponds representative of the larger population of ponds in the site?
- Lack of like-case information in literature that can be brought to bear in El Rincón
- Poor spatial/temporal representation of rainfall data
- Simplistic model (SCS) for calculating runoff relying on estimations of soil conditions
- Estimation of pond shape used to calculate size and capacity
- Would on-going sedimentation create added costs, affect storage (and loss), or eliminate the use of ponds alltogether.
- Use of temperature/surface area coefficient to calculate evaporation loss based on an estimation of seasonal changes in pond volume
- Estimation of animal consumption
- Model for calculation of infiltration based on anecdotal evidence (when ponds go dry)
   and the estimation used to calculate evaporation
- Use of a 21-year average to calculate project-generated water surplus, and subsequent crop production per ha.
- Use of estimation of water requirement for punta de riego application
- Estimation of water requirement for cempasuchil production
- Corn yields calculated based on anecdotal information
- Cempasuchil yields/costs based on outside data

- Estimations concerning nature, quantity, and cost of work necessary to prepare ponds for installation of liner material
- Estimation of liner maintenance costs

### 6.4 Recommendations for Further Study:

Before any action or decision is made regarding geomembrane use in El Rincón, a number of other studies should be conducted. Such studies should include:

- 1.) More localized and in-depth studies of rainfall:
  - Collect rainfall data in-site, create an historical picture of precipitation
  - Compare local data to regional data
  - Calculate runoff rates
  - Collect evaporation pan data
  - Calculate evaporation rates
  - Determine the probability of drought
- 2.) Studies of pond water accumulation and loss
  - Measure changes in pond water levels throughout seasons and between years and compare to rainfall- runoff/evaporation rates
  - Determine annual probability of ponds filling with runoff rain water
  - Measure pond levels before and after irrigation application to determine application rates/requirements
  - Collect data on the numbers of animals consuming from ponds and months/frequency of consumption
- 3.) Corn production studies
  - Collect annual yield data (rain-fed and punta de riego)

- Compare hybrid varieties with indigenous varieties for like conditions
- Compare corn yields to rainfall for both punta de riego and rain-fed corn
- Determine the probability of corn crop failure
- Collect corn market price data and determine monthly/annual fluctuations and probability of failure
- Explore alternative markets for corn
- 4.) Studies of alternative crops, integrated production systems, and their markets
  - Conduct trials of cempasuchil production (or other crops) and/or collect data for similar sites
  - Look at the feasibility of creating integrated systems of crop and animal production
  - Study the feasibility of fruit/vegetable production
  - Determine barriers to change in agricultural production
- 5.) Studies of geomembranes
  - Explore alternative grades, materials, sources of purchase, and price
  - Explore alternatives to geomembranes as liners
  - Study geomembrane durability/life-span in-site
- 6.) Study institutional context or levels of support (including development agencies potentially willing to fund trial)
  - Access to equipment, financing, training, information
  - Subsidies
- 7.) Debt Service
  - Determine credit interest rates

- Determine levels of financial risk
- Determine the immediacy/distribution of benefits through time
- Determine re-investment costs for liners
- 8.) Studies of potential effects on the environmental and natural resource systems
  - Changes in regional hydrology
  - Re-charge of acquifers
  - Erosion
  - Salinization of crop land
- 9.) Studies of social/cultural/political variables
  - Levels of farmer interest and concern, and prioritization of goals
  - Levels of cooperation in cases of joint investment
- 10.) Study alternative sources/uses of water
  - Wells and dams
  - Agricultural vs. industrial use
  - Market for sale of water to industry or municipalities?
  - Compensation to farmers for non-use of water in order to help re-charge
     Querétaro city aquifers?
  - Removal of ponds altogether
- 11.) Explore other options for off-farm income (or land uses e.g. recreation)

### 6.5 Final Thoughts

While it appears initially that geomembranes may not represent a cost-effective means of increasing the availability of water for agricultural production in El Rincón, the results of this study should be used as a point of entry for more in-depth studies that

address the financial and overall feasibility of geomembranes. Subsequent studies should attempt to gather and incorporate data that is more accurate so as to develop a better picture of local hydrology and agricultural production, allowing potential tools to be measured against a more concrete backdrop of conditions and variables. This study does provide a starting point for helping local farmers make decisions regarding options for water management on their own farms and helps contribute to a larger discussion of the problem of increasing water availability for agricultural production in zones similar to that of Querétaro.

The study provides initial insight into the financial feasibility of the liner technique for farmers in the El Rincón case, but also contributes case study data about liner feasibility to a larger body of information about farm-scale water storage systems as a means for increasing agricultural production in semi-arid regions. The results of this and subsequent studies can help farmers and development professionals make informed decisions about investment in this water management option.

## Appendix A: Geomembrane Information Continued

The following information expands on that presented in Chapter 2 and is abstracted from Koerner *Designing with Geosynthetics*, 3<sup>rd</sup>. ed., 1998.

### 1.) Considerations for Liner Selection: Geomembrane Properties

Depending on their material composition and construction, geomembranes exhibit a broad range of performance properties. It is these properties along with performance testing and standards that inform project design. Koerner (1998) organizes geomembrane properties as follows:

### • Physical Properties

Thickness

**Density** 

Mass per Unit Area (weight)

Water Vapor Transmission

Solvent Vapor Transmission

### • Mechanical Properties

Tensile Behavior

Seam Behavior

Tear Resistance

Impact Resistance

**Puncture Resistance** 

Geomembrane Friction

Geomembrane Anchorage

**Stress Cracking** 

### • Chemical Properties

**Swelling Resistance** 

Chemical Resistance

Ozone Resistance

**UV** Light Resistance

### • Biological Properties

Resistance to Animals

Resistance to Fungi

Resistance to Bacteria

### • Thermal Properties

Warm Temperature Behavior

Cold Temperature Behavior

Coefficient of Thermal Expansion

### • Identification Properties

Thermogravimetric Analysis (TGA)
Differential Scanning Calorimetry (DSC)
Thermomechanical Analysis (TMA)
Dynamic Mechanical Analysis (DMA)
Melt Index
Molecular Weight Determination

Seven of these properties seem especially pertinent to selection of a liner material for El Rincón and are expanded upon here.

### 2.) Thickness

Any membrane installed in El Rincón is likely to undergo a number of environmental stressors. Because the strength of liners relates in-part to their thickness, which in-turn affects project costs, this aspect is important to a benefit-cost analysis. To help protect against damage that might be caused during transport, handling, and installation (when liners are most susceptible to damage), Koerner (1998) recommends using a liner of 20 mils (.5 mm) regardless of project goals. For irrigation canal lining in Mexico, Gonzalez- Ruiz also recommends a liner thickness of 20 mils, which he indicates has been shown to last up to 30 years in trials. Based on these recommendations, a 20 mil. Grade liner was selected for computing the cost portions of this study (see 4.26 Liner Installation Costs).

### 3.) Water vapor transmission

Though liners are not 100% impermeable and some sweating of contained liquids through the membrane material does occur, the rates are low enough in the context of this hypothetical project goal that this is not a major consideration for liner selection. Liners are assigned a vapor transmission number depending on thickness (typical values of impermeability range from  $10^{-10}$  to  $10^{-13}$  ft./minute) (Koerner, 1998). For example, 20

mil PVC allows the permeation of 2.9 grams per square meter per day (Koerner, 1998). The loss per day from a 50x50 m. pond would be 1.9 gallons per day, or about 2.6 cubic meters per year. For this study, such a quantity will be considered negligible. In short, any liner of the 20 mil suggested thickness should provide a more than adequate moisture barrier for this project.

### 4.) Tensile behavior

Tensile behavior is an important consideration for large (deep) reservoir projects where the weight of the installed liner on basin side slopes exerts a tremendous downward pull against its own composition. Because the side slopes of the ponds in El Rincón are shallow (1-2 meters), tensile strength should not be an important factor here.

### 5.) Seam Behavior

Seam behavior per se (i.e. the performance of membrane seams under certain kinds of stressors) is likely not as important a consideration as the kind of geomembrane and seam selected for the project. Any of the seaming techniques is likely to offer a seal sufficient to the goal of drastically reducing seepage loss from the catchment ponds. There is, however, reason to believe that if farmers in El Rincón are to be able to successfully maintain and repair liner systems over an extended period of time, they must have easy access to the tools and resources necessary to patch and/or re-seam the membrane material. Seaming techniques involving expensive or locally unavailable equipment or materials (i.e. thermal methods) may preclude this ability.

### 6.) Resistance to Tears, Impact, and Puncture

Because of the project conditions at El Rincón, liner resistance to damage is an especially important consideration. Geomembranes may be torn by equipment or wind

uplift. The impact of falling objects can pierce membranes, causing leaks and further tearing. Geomembranes may also be easily punctured by rocks, sticks, or other debris lying on the soil sub-grade (Koerner, 1998).

The tear resistance of thin non-reinforced membranes is quite low – from 4 to 30 pounds (Koerner, 1998). Tear resistance values for geomembranes reinforced with fabric scrims are somewhat better – 20-100 pounds. Typical values for puncture resistance are 10-100 pounds for thin nonreinforced membranes, and 50 – 500 pounds for reinforced membranes. Generally, the thicker the membrane is, the more resistant it is to tearing, puncture, and impact. Reinforced membranes exhibit higher resistance to damage than nonreinforced, and underlaying geomembranes with a geotextile greatly increases its resistance to all of these. If carefully handled during installation, a non-reinforced geomembrane covered with adequate soil should perform adequately for the application at hand. Again, following the installation guidelines can substantially reduce the risk of liner damage.

### 7.) Ultra-violet resistance

Long-term exposure to ultra-violet light is known to cause degradation of exposed polymeric materials (Koerner, 1998). Because liners installed in Central Mexico will face high levels of sun exposure, this is an important consideration to membrane selection. Different base materials perform very differently in response to UV ray exposure – a range of resistance that Koerner terms "enormous". For example, non-reinforced PVC is more sensitive to ozone and ultra-violet light exposure, and thus must be covered with soil to prevent embrittlement and cracking. Conversely, CPE and CSPE show more resistance to ultraviolet degradation. Koerner (1998) indicates that the best

protection against ultra-violet degradation is covering liners with at least 12 inches of soil

- a recommendation integrated in the selection of liner for this analysis.

### 8.) Resistance to animals

Buried membranes are susceptible to animals burrowing through them, however, the degree to which they are susceptible is not well known (Koerner, 1998). There are no well established test procedures and the theoretical maxim holds that the thicker, harder, and stronger membranes are, the less susceptible they are to this type of damage (Koerner, 1998).

The likely greater potential for animal damage in El Rincón would be that caused by horses or cattle walking on exposed liners in the pond area. Such damages can be eliminated both by covering the material with soil and constructing a fence around the perimeter of the ponds to keep animals out of the pond area. Both measures are included in project costing.

### 9.) Liner Installation

Generally, membranes are manufactured by one firm and installed by another.

Proper installation is key to creating an effective liner system. While the specifics of proper installation are project-specific, a few generalities apply.

Liners are susceptible to damage during transport, handling, and deployment.

Great care should be taken during these stages to ensure that the liner is not damaged.

Secondly, the surface area to be lined should be graded, compacted, smoothed, and cleared of all debris that may exert stress or puncture the liner once placed. Koerner (1998), recommends installing a geotextile underlayment beneath the geomembrane to help absorb the stress of intruding debris or shifts in the sub-grade.

One of the major quality control aspects of liner installation is the seaming or joining of membrane sheets. Because geomembranes are manufactured and transported to project sites in sheets or rolls, they must be seamed together to form a single continuous liner that fits the size and contour of the pond basin. Thus, the integrity of any liner systems is only as good as the seams that hold its pieces together. Faulty seams will usually result in water seepage through the liner system.

There are two types of seams – those made in the factory, and those made in the field. Because factory seams are made in controlled environments, their quality is more consistent. Because field seams are made under less controllable environmental conditions, they represent the greater risk for seam failure. The quality of field seams may be compromised by irregular preparation surfaces, dirt, temperature changes, air pockets, or moisture.

Field seaming may be done with solvents, adhesives, hot air, hot knives or wedges, and tapes. Solvents, used primarily with thermoplastic liners, actually dissolve the membrane edges which are then joined together under pressure and allowed to reharden as a bonded surface. Contact adhesives can be used with most any of the membrane types and cause the membranes to stick together without breakdown of the polymer. Thermal methods such as hot air or hot knives/wedges can be used on thermoplastic and semi-crystalline geomembranes. Heat is used to melt the membrane edges into a semi-liquid state so they may be joined together under pressure and allowed to cool and re-harden into a contact seam. Extrusion welding, used only with polyethylene materials, involves using a ribbon of molten polymer between the surfaces (which are also slightly melted by an electrode). Tapes and mechanical seams can be

used where 100% water-tight seals are not required. Single sided tape can be used over the top of overlapping edges, or two sided tape can be used between the edges. Certain kinds of clamps and sewing techniques can also be used.

Because the kind of membrane material selected has implications for the seaming techniques used for installation and repair (i.e. equipment and costs), this is an important consideration for a project environment like El Rincón where farmers have limited financial resources and access to special equipment.

Once deployed and seamed, a geomembrane should be secured in place by anchoring (burying) its edges in an anchor trench excavated around the perimeter of the basin. Koerner (1998), also recommends that the membrane material be covered with soil to protect it from ultra-violet rays and other damage-causing agents. Another general consideration for liner installation in a rural context such as El Rincón, is the construction of a fence around the pond perimeter to keep out livestock that might otherwise tread on, and damage the membrane material.

### Appendix B: Site Description Continued

The following information expands on that presented in Chapter 3 and is taken from the AUQ Report described in Chapter 1.

### 1.) Local Economics

Of 45 households interviewed by the AUQ team, there were 58 cases (27%) reported of men who had worked or were currently working in the U.S. Men were said to make their first trip between the ages of 15 and 18, and to work almost exclusively as agricultural laborers, but in some cases as construction workers or store clerks as well. The most common destinations are the states of California, Montana, Oregon, Washington, and Georgia, and in some cases, families do not know where members have gone. The duration of any one stay in the U.S. ranges between 4 months and 3 years. At the time of the RRA, one family reported that 5 of its 15 members were working in the U.S. There were also 5 reported cases of men who had legal documentation to live in the U.S. for at least part of the year. According to the report, these men live in El Rincón during the agricultural growing season (6-8 months), and spend the rest of the year working in the U.S.

The report indicates that those who work in the U.S. are generally able to earn higher wages (\$3.50 - \$10/hr. in 1996) which are sufficient for the purchase of extra items such as land and farm equipment, and new or improved homes<sup>1</sup>.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>1</sup> Many vehicles in the community have U.S. license plates.

### 2.) Economic Alternatives

Alternative sources of income within the community are seemingly few. The majority of women make cross point napkins, carpets, and embroidery. According to the report, however, these hand crafts are generally not viewed as opportunities for extra income. Reportedly, few families sell these items for a minimal price and there is no immediate market for their sale.

As one economic alternative, community members have expressed interest in the development of a tourism or picnic area in the community to provide jobs and recreational opportunities. The report states that El Rincón is already a popular site for weekend day trippers. During the author's March 1999 visit to El Rincón, work was being completed on a small garment assembly factory within the ejido, which according to several residents, will employ 20-30 individuals from the community. To-date, the more common alternative seems to be short or long-term migration to the U.S. in search of employment (Purdy, 1999).

### 3.) Food

The AUQ team found that families in the ejido eat two to three meals per day, consisting mostly of corn tortillas and beans. Meat consumption is low. The report concludes that ejido members generally take advantage of locally available fruits and vegetables, but that nutritional education would benefit the community's overall nutrition status – the report cites excessive consumption of soft drinks and junk food such as cookies and chips.

Levels of fruit and vegetable consumption depend on season and climate. The community is reportedly well suited for the production of apples, pears, figs, and

peaches, as well as vegetables such as greens, beets, pumpkins, string beans, and mushrooms. To a small degree, people supplement their diets with foods taken from the forest including prickly pears ("nopales"), greens, and edible mushrooms.

Whatever food consumed that is not grown or collected locally, is usually purchased in the city of Amealco where there is some variety and prices are lower than those offered in local stores. A few families, however, do buy food in the smaller local stores within the ejido, where they sacrifice price and selection for the sake of convenience.

The overall picture of food security is not made clear by the report. No mention is made of cases of chronic hunger or malnutrition, though it is indicated that a free breakfast is offered at school to those children who are on need-based scholarships.

### 4.) Health

Very little information is presented in terms of community health and health resources. According to the report, only 30% of local families (interviewed) participate in local vaccination and parasite treatment campaigns. Eight families reported that they seek treatment/vaccinations one time per year, and 7 families reportedly seek such treatment twice per year. This wide-spread failure to seek preventative medical treatment is considered by the AUQ team to have a negative impact on community health, especially with regard to children. The report also indicates a need for more recreation activities for youth, the lack of which is associated with the clandestine sale of alcohol to minors in the community.

### 5.) Education

Of the 45 households interviewed, the highest level of education reported is the completion of secondary school. The community has facilities for kindergarten (CONAFE), primary, and televised secondary school (lessons are televised to eliminate the need for students to travel to other communities to receive a secondary education). Twenty-nine adults reported having no formal education and the inability to read or write. The report does not indicate if community members perceive any relationship between education levels/resources and employment opportunities.

### 6.) Community Leadership, Perceptions, and Participation

Community leadership consists of a municipal delegate and an ejido commissioner who may also represent ejido matters at the municipal level. Community members may serve on committees – regardless if they are actual ejido members or private land holders. One such committee deals exclusively with the procurement and management of potable water service. As one project, this committee facilitated the building of a new spring deposit and contributed labor and materials to its construction. Local leadership has expressed concern over a lack of local employment opportunities, high rates of emigration, low agricultural production due to drought and pests, and a lack of governmental support in community development. Leaders feel that better community organization is needed and identify the following initiatives as key to fostering cohesion and participation.

- The purchase of a Catepillar D8 tractor
- Soil conservation measures
- Reforestation measures

• The prevention of erosion gullies

The report indicates that community members exhibit an increasing lack of faith in development programs due to past failures and decreasing production. Consequently, people tend to include themselves, but not participate in projects until such time that resource become available or the project appears to be successful. The AUQ team cites a need for more careful project planning where short- and medium-term benefits are demonstrated through pilot projects. Also cited is the need for better communication of project goals to the entire community.

One project cited as successful in generating participation is Eduardo Garcia's involvement in creating farmer interest in treating soils with calcium carbonate through proven results in pilot trials. By working with a few farmers and producing demonstrably favorable results, Eduardo has developed increased interest in the technique.

### 7.) Forest Resources

The major problems identified with regard to forest resources are:

- Deforestation
- Over- Hunting
- Forest pests
- Excessive use of agri-chemicals
- Improper garbage disposal

The families of the ejido rely on the open-access forested areas primarily as sources of firewood for cooking and heating their homes. While the AUQ study was unable to determine the exact quantity of firewood consumed by families, it does indicate that most families cook with a combination of butane gas and firewood (families prefer certain foods cooked with wood).

Between 1984 and 1994, the community experimented with assigning quotas for tree cutting, where each family was assigned a determined number of trees, which could be cut for personal consumption. Between 1993 and 94, families were granted permission to sell their allotted wood. During other years, it was designated for personal use only. Since 1994 (2 years previous to the release of the AUQ report), there has been no use of the forest. Community members express a desire for renewed access to the forest and would like to learn how to select trees that may be pruned or cut for firewood.

Locals residents also hunt armadillo, rabbits, coyote, birds, and fish on a year-round basis. According to the report, these animals present a very limited resource for alternative food because of their diminishing numbers, reportedly the product of over-hunting and overuse of chemicals in agricultural production. The hunting of predatory animals, such as coyote has been increasing as the reduction of their natural food sources has forced them to prey on domesticated fowl and rabbits around people's homes.

The report states that the community recognizes the need for soil and forestry conservation, but perceives itself as lacking the decision making and technical expertise needed to design and implement conservation measures. As well, there exists a tendency to view the government as ultimately responsible for providing solutions to the problem.

### 8.) Agricultural Alternatives

During the workshop portion of the rural diagnostic, community members expressed interest in the following agricultural alternatives: the raising of rabbits, the introduction of deer into the woods with permission to hunt them, the raising of dairy cows, the raising of fish in ponds, the cultivation of mushrooms, family gardens, and the

creation of agro-micro-enterprises such as bottling jams and marmalades made from a local fruit called tejocote. To-date, none of these have been tried.

During site visit interviews conducted as part of this study, several farmers expressed interest in growing cempasuchil if the ponds could be improved to provide sufficient water.

### 9.) Local Hydrology

Querétaro is divided into two hydrologic drainage regions. The larger known as "El Panuco" drains into the Gulf of Mexico, and the smaller "Lerma-Chapala-Santiago" drains into the Pacific (INEGI, 1997d). The majority of the Amealco Municipality, including El Rincón, is situated in the El Panuco region, and thus all surface runoff from the site drains toward the Gulf of Mexico (INEGI, 1997a).

El Rincón is part of the "El Aguacate" micro-watershed, located within the "Drenaje Caracol" (Snail Drain) Sub-Watershed of the greater watershed known as "Rio Moctezuma" (INEGI, 1997a). The ponds selected for study are adjacent to the "Los Tules" and "El Aguacate" streams which drain into the "Paso de Vigas River"; that river flows into the "River Las Zunigas", and eventually into the "Constitution 1917 Dam" (INEGI, 1996).

### Appendix C: Introduction to Cempasuchil and its Production

According to INEGI (1997), cempasuchil, known locally as "flor de los muertos", (flower of the dead) is a traditional plant of pre-Colombian origin grown and used by the Aztecs in religious ceremonies to honor the spirits of the deceased. The cempasuchil flower is still used as an ornament in the celebration of Dia de Los Muertos, however, the majority of modern-day cempasuchil production goes toward the manufacture of food coloring and as an ingredient in poultry feeds (INEGI, 1997). The flower extract can be used to enhance the yellow color of poultry carcasses and egg yolks. The plant is grown either in the spring-summer or fall-winter seasons, and can produce as many as five crops or cuttings (of the flower) per season, and as many as 16 metric tons per hectare (Garcia, 2000). Soils rich in clay produce the best crops with larger and more abundant flowers, while light and sandy soils make the management of soil moisture and fertility more difficult. Buyers in the Querétaro region include "Alcosa", "Bioquimex" and "Piveg". The current market price is \$1,300 Pesos per metric ton (wet).

According to INEGI (1997), cempasuchil production offers the following advantages in comparison to other crops:

- Better return on investment compared to crops of similar production cost
- More secure market and price
- Rapid recuperation of investment (1<sup>st</sup> cutting 3 months post-transplant)
- Doesn't deplete the soil as rapidly as other crops allowing for 2 or 3 crops per season, depending on the zone
- Plant can be tilled back into soil for reincorporation of organic material

 Cempasuchil roots release a substance that helps keep soil free of certain parasites

According to INEGI (1997), the production of cempasuchil includes the following tasks:

### **Establishment of Seedlings:**

- Selection of nursery plot (25m x 25m) and soil preparation (should be pulverized devoid of all soil clumps)
- Disinfectant of soil (use 1 kg. *Dazomet* with 6 kg. *Basamid* per hectare) and incorporate into soil
- Three irrigations
- Soil cultivation (wait 7 days to plant)
- Fertilizer application (18-46-00) or 00-46-00) and incorporate
- Planting (.75 kg. seed/ha.)
- Covering of seeds with uniform layer of animal manure mixed with sand and soil
- Light irrigation every 3 days
- Transplant to field plot after 20-25 days (at 12-15 cm height)

### Field Plot Preparation:

- Plowing/disking of soil to 30 cm. depth
- Two rakings to eliminate all clumps
- Cultivation of soil into ridges
- Fertilizer application (P-K-N)

- Transplant of seedlings (keeping roots moist during transplant)
- Planting of seedlings on ridges @ 30 cm. spacing
- First irrigation 4 days post-transplant with consecutive irrigations every 15-20 days
- Cultivation of weeds at 20, 40, and 60 days post-transplant
- Fertilizer application at 40 days post-transplant
- Hand weeding if necessary
- First harvest (cutting) when 80-90% of plot is in flowered state (usually 90-100 days post- transplant)
- Irrigate after each cutting
- Cut every 12-15 days for 5 total cuttings

### Appendix D: Rainfall Analysis

### 1.) Rainfall Data from Contributing Stations

Tables 76–79 (pages 164-166) show the rainfall data taken from each of the four weather stations (Granja Carnation, Amealco I, SMT, and Las Palmillas) contributing to the 21-year aggregated rainfall data. Tables 80-82 (pages 167-168) show the adjustment factors used to adjust the data from the Amealco I, SMT, and Las Palmillas stations to create the 21-year aggregated total (presented in Chapter 4).

Table 83 and Figure 5 (page 169) present the monthly averages of the aggregated rainfall data where it is evident that May-September is the critical period for rainfall capture, July consistently being the month of highest rainfall totals. The variability in annual rainfall totals is evident in a between-year comparison for the aggregated data (see Figure 6 page 170).

The yearly average for the 21-year aggregated data is 906.2 mm. – a figure that contrasts somewhat with an average listed for Querétaro of 549.3 mm. for the period 1921-1995 (INEGI – Cuad. Est. Munic. 1998). Thus, it appears that the rainfall of the study site is somewhat greater than that of the state as a whole.

Values for calculated rainfall excess are presented in Table 84 (page 171)

### 2.) Comparison of Monthly Runoff Totals to Pond Capacity

Tables 85-88 and Figures 7-10 (pages 172-175) show monthly runoff totals within the four pond catchment zones for each of three kinds of runoff years: high, low, and average. Not surprisingly, runoff directly reflects seasonal rainfall so that, just as July is consistently the highest month of rainfall, so too is it the highest month of runoff, August

Long: 100 deg. 09' 10" Alt: 2,650 m. Rainfall Data - Granja Garnatio Lat: 20 deg. 13' 23" Table 76

		1978-1989	89						,	•			
Year	Jan.	Feb.	Mar.	April	May	June	July	Aug.	Sept.	Oct.	Nov.	Dec.	TOT.
1989	AN	0.9	AN	0.0	¥	96.0	AN	AN.	Ā	A	AN	AN	AN
1988	0.0	AN	25.0	9.0	8.0	124.5	NA	AN	AN	0.0	24.0	0.0	NA
1987	0.0	1.8	0.0	22.0	Ā	58.8	233.0	107.2	103.2	A	AN	0.0	AN
1986	0.0	0.0	0.0	38.0	29.3	324.3	233.2	181.2	92.6	8.89	6.6	0.0	973.3
1985	0.0	0.0	0.0	14.6	155.4	285.6	287.2	183.7	168.9	56.3	18.9	0.0	1,170.6
1984	17.0	11.5	0.0	0.0	28.0	134.8	AN	194.4	176.9	63.6	A	0.0	AN
1983	53.4	7.6	10.0	0.0	71.2	51.4	369.0	179.4	273.0	32.4	12.5	0.0	1,059.9
1982	0.0	16.3	4.4	32.6	129.6	56.0	150.6	130.4	62.9	87.5	0.0	20.1	690.4
1981	74.5	27.5	14.0	62.3	42.7	206.2	121.8	161.3	50.9	72.5	0.0	5.0	838.7
1980	111.0	4.5	0.0	78.5	806	125.1	78.5	266.6	160.2	62.7	1.2	0.0	977.1
1979	3.0	43.5	AN	Ā	291.0	¥	AN	182.7	230.0	7.5	0.0	55.7	AN
1978	NA	NA	NA	A	NA	AN	NA	152.8	193.0	120.2	NA	5.0	NA
AVE.	25.9	11.9	5.9	24.9	94.0	146.3	210.5	174.0	151.2	57.0	8.3	7.8	951.7

Long: 100 deg. 08' 44' Alt: 2,648 m. Lat: 20 deg. 11' 05" Rainfall Data - Amealco I 1988-1991 Table 77

Year	Jan.	Feb.	Mar.	April	May	June	July	Aug.	Sept.	Oct.	Nov.	Dec.	TOT.
1991	14.2	8.6	1.0	Ā	AN	A	AN	AN	AN	AN	AN	NA	AN
*1990	5.2	18.5	14.9	15.5	30.3	1.7	675.4	559.4	462.0	0.0	19.5	NA	1,802.4
1989	0.0	0.0	0.0	4.5	AN	189.5	216.6	336.9	183.9	3.2	0.0	2.1	936.7
1988	AN	AN	NA	NA	NA	AN	277.8	0.0	15.3	0.0	0.0	0.0	AN
AVE.	6.5	9.4	5.3	10.0	30.3	92.6	389.9	298.8	220.4	1.1	6.5	1.1	1,369.6

1101.0 142.8 835.8 980.0 795.5 952.7 730.1 574.1 TOT Long: 100 deg. 04' 00" Alt. 2,420 m. 0.0 0.0 000 00 5.3 3.0 8.5 20.5 12.1 0.0 22.0 0.0 9.0 Nov. 0.0 3.0 116.9 63.8 31.9 16.2 45.4 6.8 32.9 14.8 Ö 73.0 165.1 3.5 A 90.5 85.3 25.0 101.0 154.6 210.1 164.2 258.9 157.4 32" Rainfall Data -San Miguel Tilax Lat: 20 deg. 08' 526.0 157.1 292.6 158.0 244.6 122.9 133.7 165.5 153.9 Ę 126.0 201.2 143.4 60.3 96.5 390.8 183.8 0.66 68.9 105.5 86.3 211.0 33.8 27.5 86.5 86.0 NA 70.3 47.7 37.8 0.0 0.0 23.7 33.4 23.9 29.3 NA 0.0 0.0 8.6 8.6 8.6 1975-1989 Y O 0.0 35.7 2.4 24.5 12.2 0.7 NA Feb. ¥ 0 0 007 35.9 0.0 35.5 6.5 6.5 5.4 NA Table 78 1975 1988 1986 1984 1983 1982 1981 980 1979 1978 1977 \*1976

8.1

9.8

20.8

179.1

249.8

5.7

25.6

# Rainfall Data - Las Palmillas - 1971-1991

Table 79

TOT.	648.5	365.2	349.9	323.0	339.9	921.6	760.0	811.0	494.0	487.0	690.2	519.1	434.3	590.7	748.5	872.7	635.7	521.4	677.9	332.5	720.8	583.0
Dec.	NA	4.0	AN	0.0	0.0	2.0	1.0	0.0	3.0	21.0	4.2	2.0	10.4	4.0	14.1	7.0	0.0	12.0	0.0	0.0	13.0	5.1
Nov.	AA	2.0	1.0	2.0	0.0	50.0	21.0	2.0	12.0	1.0	0.0	16.0	9.4	14.0	2.2	24.7	1.0	11.0	0.0	19.9	0.0	9.5
Oct.	67.9	76.5	3.3	0.0	0.0	101.0	4.0	65.0	¥.	133.0	116.9	61.1	0.0	68.0	79.0	94.0	3.0	19.9	32.4	21.5	89.7	51.8
Sept.	171.2	124.0	37.2	33.0	54.0	73.6	31.0	144.0	A	1.0	9.6	48.0	83.6	128.4	174.0	194.0	27.0	134.0	6.06	79.9	160.4	89.9
Aug.	18.8	ΑN	185.4	178.0	73.0	164.0	133.0	145.0	0.06	118.0	101.0	146.0	75.5	84.0	169.2	55.0	136.0	52.3	111.8	24.7	113.5	108.7
July	239.0	41.0	36.4	110.0	126.0	73.0	155.0	224.0	185.0	43.0	105.0	102.0	88.9	106.5	110.0	287.0	168.3	112.1	173.3	103.2	62.5	126.2
June	134.5	39.4	52.0	0.0	77.9	287.0	154.0	172.0	0.77	33.0	120.2	57.0	68.0	57.0	140.0	57.0	156.2	85.5	168.8	38.8	232.0	105.1
May	12.1	42.8	31.6	0.0	0.0	85.0	156.0	36.0	89.0	0.69	50.0	43.0	45.5	87.8	19.0	0.69	98.1	27.3	67.6	21.2	31.0	50.5
April	0.0	7.4	A	0.0	9.0	83.0	72.0	2.0	0.0	32.0	80.0	37.0	28.0	11.0	36.0	37.0	0.0	18.0	33.1	16.3	3.0	25.2
Mar.	0.0	A	3.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	20.0	2.0	6.0	24.0	12.3	0.0	0.0	27.0	0.0	45.0	0.0	49.3	0.0	0.0	15.7	10.2
Feb.	5.0	25.9	0.0	0.0	NA	3.0	9.0	7.0	7.0	12.0	27.0	7.0	25.0	7.0	0.0	3.0	7.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	7.2
Jan.	0.0	2.2	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	4.0	12.0	25.0	¥	64.0	¥	0.0	16.0	5.0	0.0	39.1	0.0	0.0	7.0	0.0	9.2
Year	1991	1990	1989	1988	1987	1986	1985	1984	1983	1982	1981	1980	1979	1978	1977	1976	1975	1974	1973	1972	1971	AVE.

Toble 80

Factor for Adjusting Amealco I Data

AVE.	Jan.	Feb.	Mar.	April	May	June	July	Aug.		Oct.	Nov.	Dec.	5
Am. I	6.5	9.4	5.3	10.0	30.3	92.6	389.9	298.8		1.1	6.5	1.1	1,369.6
G.Carn.	25.9	11.9	5.9	24.9	94.0	146.3	210.5				8.3	7.8	951.
Factor	4.0	1.3		2.5	3.1	1.5	0.5				1.3	7.4	0
Am. 90	5.2	-		15.5		1.7	675.4						
90 Adi.	20.8			38.6			364.6				24.9	NA NA	
Am. 89	0.0			4.5									
89 Adj.	0.0			11.2				200				15.6	
Am. 88	A A	¥	ž	¥	¥	¥	277.8		15.3	0.0			293.1
.P. V 00	MIA	Š		NIA			В	00	×	8	00	00	

0 - - 4 - - 0 - 4

Table 81

Factor for Adjusting SMT Data

AVE.	Jan.	Feb.	Mar.	April	May	June	July	Aug.	Sept.	Oct.	Nov.	Dec.	TOT.
SMT	18.8	12.3	5.2	25.6	75.7	133.4	249.8	179.1	120.8	52.4	8.6	8.1	884.6
G.Carn.	25.9	11.9	5.9	24.9	94.0	146.3	210.5	174.0	151.2	57.0	8.3	7.8	951.7
Factor	1.4	1.0	7:	1.0	1.2	1.1	8.0	1.0	1.3	1.1	0.8	1.0	Ŧ
SMT 77	10.2	12.2	8.6	¥	45.0	166.8	153.9	212.2	125.0	29.6	4.8	20.5	788.8
77 Adi.	14.1	11.8	6.6		55.9	182.9	129.7	206.1	156.4	32.2	4.1	19.7	822.6
SMT 76	5.4	0.7	9.9	29.3	70.3	43.0	395.2	253.4	176.2	132.9	20.3	12.1	1,145.4
76 Adi.	7.5	0.7	7.6	28.5	87.3	47.1	333.0	246.1	220.4	144.4	17.1	11.7	1,151.5
SMT 79	6.5	34.0	1.2	16.0	47.7	689	133.7	110.0	90.5	12.0	2.6	51.0	574.1
79 Adi.	9.0	32.8	1.4	15.6	59.3	75.5	112.7	106.8	113.2	13.0	2.2	49.1	590.7
SMT 78	16.1	24.5	7.0	23.9	86.0	105.5	165.5	157.4	185.3	8.9	9.0	8.5	795.5
78 Adi.	22.2	23.6	8.0	23.3	106.8	115.7	139.5	152.9	231.8	7.4	7.6	8.2	847.0

Table 82

## Factor for Adjusting Las Palmillas Data

Peb. Mar. April No.   April	Mar. April May	Feb.   Mar.   April   May   June   April   May   June   April   May   June   April   May   April   May   June   April   May	10	Feb. Mar. April May June June July Aug. 8   112   59   24.9   94.0   146.3   270.5   174.0   178.0   1.8	AVE.	Palm.	.Carn.	actor	P. 89		a Adj.	P. 88	8 Adj.	P. 87	7 Adj.	P. 84	4 Adj.	P. 75	5 Adj.	P. 74	f Adj.	P. 73	Adj.	P. 72	Adj.	.71	Adj.	91
Mar. April	Mar. April May Ju.	Mar. April May June	Mar. April May June July A   Mar. April May June July A   Mar. April May June July A   May Ju	Max. April May June July Aug. Section 252 255 1051 1162 174.0   1.6	Jan.	9.5	25.9	2.8	00	2	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	12.0	33.9	39.1	110.3	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	7.0	19.8	0.0	0.0	0.0
April MA	April May Ju.  255 26 94.0 1.9 1.0 1.0 1.0 1.0 1.0 1.0 1.0 1.0 1.0 1.0	April May June J. 255 265 Juse 1.051	April   May June July   April   May June July   April   May June July   April   May June July   April   Apri	April   May   July   Aug. Sec. 25.2   25.2	Feb.	7.2	11.9	1.6	00	9	0.0	0.0	0.0	A	AN	7.0	11.5	7.0	11.5	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	5.0
Z	May Ju Ma	May June   Jun	May June June   June   May	May July Aug. Sec. 1051   1262   174.0   1   1265   174.0   1   1   1265   1   1   1   1   1   1   1     1	Mar.	10.2	5.9	9.0	3.0	0.0	2.	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	2.0	1.2	0.0	0.0	49.3	28.6	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	15.7	9.1	0.0
May 950.5 940.0 0.0 0.0 0.0 0.0 0.0 0.0 0.0	7 7 7 7 7 7 7 7 7 7 7 7 7 7 7 7 7 7 7 7	June June June June June June June June	June   July   A   Ju	July   Aug. Section   July   Aug. Section   July   Aug. Section   July   Aug. Section   July   Jul	April	25.2	24.9	1.0	MA	ž	¥	0.0	0.0	9.0	8.9	2.0	2.0	0.0	0.0	18.0	17.8	33.1	32.7	16.3	18.1	3.0	3.0	0.0
	3 3 3 3 3 3 3	June June 1 146.3 1 146.3 1 146.3 1 146.3 1 146.3 1 172.0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0	June July A S2 0 105 2 1	June July Aug. Sec. 146.3 1.05.2 1.05.1 1.09	May	50.5	94.0	10	21.0	0.10	8.89	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	36.0	67.0	98.1	182.6	27.3	50.8	67.6	125.8	21.2	39.4	31.0	57.7	12.1
Aug. Sept. C   Aug.	Sept. 0 1512.8 15.8 15.8 15.8 15.8 15.8 15.8 15.8 15	0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0	51.8 51.8 3.3 3.8 3.8 3.9 0.0 0.0 0.0 0.0 0.0 0.0 0.0 0.0 0.0 0		Nov	9	0.00	200	9.0	1.0	6.0	2.0	18	0.0	00	2.0	1.8	1.0	60	11.0	9.7	00	00	19.0	17.5	0.0	0.0	ΔN
Aug.   Sept. Oct.   No.	Sept. Oct. No.   Sept. Oct.   No.   Sept. Oct.   No.   Sept. Oct.	Oct. No. 251.8	NO N	Nov. 10.00 0.00 0.00 0.00 0.00 0.00 0.00 0	200	, P	7 0	0.	0.	Y Y	¥	00	00	0	00	0.0	00	0.0	00	12.0	18.2	0	00	0	00	13.0	19.7	MA
Aug. Sept. Oct. Nov. Dec 198.9 518 65 51 140.0 1512 570 83 51 82 65 51 82 65 51 82 65 61 82 61 8	Sept.         Oct.         Nov.         Dec.           1 51.2         57.0         8.3         6.5           4 37.2         57.0         8.3         6.5           4 37.2         57.0         8.3         0.9           6 4 37.2         3.1         1.0         0.0           7 62.5         3.6         0.0         0.0           8 55.6         0.0         1.8         0.0           8 4.0         0.0         0.0         2.0           8 4.0         0.0         0.0         2.0           8 90.8         0.0         0.0         0.0           2 22.0         3.3         0.9         0.0           144.0         65.0         2.0         2.0           2 22.0         3.3         0.9         0.0           1 34.0         1.8         0.0         0.0           1 34.0         1.9         9.7         1           1 34.0         1.9         9.7         1           1 34.0         1.9         9.7         1           1 34.0         1.9         9.7         1           1 34.3         1.9         9.7         1           1 34.3	Oct   Nov.   Dec   Nov.   Dec   Nov.   Dec   Nov.   Dec   Nov.   Dec	Nov. Dec. 10 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	D	TOT	583	202.0	901.7	-	349.6	557.3	323	KOK K	330 6	534 C	811.0	1 275 5	635 7	1 069 5	521 4	7817	677 0	4 040 E	332 E	61R 2	720.8	1 066 3	RAR 5

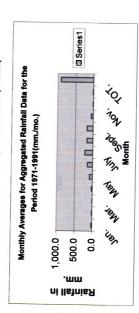
Table 83

Monthly Averages for Aggregated Rainfall Data (mm./mo.)

	Feb.	Mar.	April	May	June	Ank	Aug	Sent	į	Non	2	101
9			1			1		-	3		Š	2
ᅙ	4.	4.0	21.2	82.3	143.9	220.2	164 1	164 B	55.0	7.5	9	1

Figure 5

Monthly Averages for Aggregated Rainfall Data (mm./mo.)



Yearly Rainfall Totals for Aggregated Data 1971-1991 (mm./mo.)

Figure 6

Average (906.1) → Year Total Yearly Rainfall Totals for the Period 1971-1991 1661 6<sub>6</sub> 6867 Year 1500 1000 200 Rainfall in mm.

155

## Table 84

Rainfall Excess in Meters

ļ	1	July	Aug.	sept.	5	Nov.	Dec.	Jan.	Feb.	Mar.	Anr.	Total
971-72 0.009	9 0.176	0.030	0.051	0.116	0.037	0000	0.001	0 00	0000	0000	000	0.404
<b>372-73</b> 0.002	2 0.015	090.0	0.001	0.028	0000	0.003	0000	0000	000	0000	00.0	0.42
973.74	0 430	7070	2000	200	0000	0000	0.00	20.0	0.00	0,000	0.005	0.114
		0.104	0.037	0.065	0.005	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.005	0.002	0.471
		0.045	0.010	0.122	0.001	0.005	0.000	0.059	0.000	0000	0000	0 25g
<b>375-76</b> 0.046	3 0.070	0.080	0.085	0.007	0.005	0.003	0000	0000	0 003	900	000	0 242
0.016	3 0.012	0.168	0.164	0.115	0.031	0 004	0 000	0.003	COO	0000	0000	0.013
77-78 0.010	0.104	0.028	0.067	0.045	0 005	8000	0 00	0000	700		0000	125.0
0.019	9 0.030	0.042	0.097	0 133	0.068	0000	000	2000	1000	0.00	0.002	0.287
<b>79-80</b> 0.227		0.029	0.124	0.145	0000	0000	000	0 050		0.00	0.000	0.410
0.011	0.022	0.009	0 117	0.070	0000	0 003		0000	1000	0.000	0.027	0.042
81-82 0.008	0.133	0 021	0.051	0 003	0.014		1000	0.000	0.00	4000	0.007	0.277
	ě			200	40.0	0.000	0.001	0.000	0.003	0.004	0.001	0.238
0.049		0.059	0.014	0.017	0.041	0.000	0.001	0.003	0.000	0.000	0.000	0 191
0.023		0.234	0.088	0.145	0.002	0.000	0.00	0.001	0.002	0000	0000	0 400
0.001	0.010	0.252	0.075	0.078	0.010	0.002	0.000	0000	0000	0000	0.00	0.450
85-86 0.042	0.084	0.111	0.080	0.044	0.018	0.00	0000	000	000			1000
0.003	0 172	0.076	0.043	0.004	PCOO	0000	000	000	000	0.000	0.003	0.363
0000		000	200	20.0	470.0	0.00	0.00	0.000	0.002	0.000	0.001	0.343
		0.092	0.024	0.021	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.000	0.002	0.001	0.149
		0.016	0.067	0.008	0.000	0.002	0.000	0.000	0.001	0000	0000	0 128
89-90 0.007	0.033	0.014	0.000	0.031	0.113	0.000	0.000	0.000	0 004	0 005	2000	0 240
0.012	0.002	0.298	0.173	0.203	0.000	0.002	0.001	0000	0 003	0000	0000	O SOE
91-92 0.005	990.0	0.220	0.000	0.159	2000	0000	0000					0000

able 85

Monthly Runoff Totals within Catchment Zone in Cu. M. - Pond 1

Year	May	June	July	Aug.	Sept.	Oct.	Nov.	Dec.	Jan.	Feb.	Mar.	Apr.
1990-91 (High Year)	924	149	23,307	13,535	15,877	0	155	105	0	213	0	0
Average Year	1,936	4,206	7,696	5,166	5,865	1,454	132	105	285	164	146	277
1972-73 (Low Year)	129	1,135	4,697	111	2,191	3	260	0	0	0	0	362
Capacity - Pond 1	2,612	2,612	2,612	2,612	2,612	2,612	2,612	2,612	2,612	2,612	2,612	2,612

Figure 7

Monthly Runoff Totals within Catchment Zone in Cu. M. - Pond 1

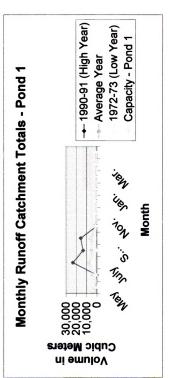


Table 86

Monthly Runoff Totals within Catchment Zone in Cu. M. - Pond 2

Year	May	June	July	Aug.	Sept.	oct.	Nov.	Dec.	Jan.	Feb.	Mar.	Apr.
1990-91 (High Year)	554	88	13,984	8,121	9,526	0	83	63	0	128	0	0
Average Year	1,162	2,524	4,617	3,100	3,519	873	79	63	355	98	88	166
1972-73 (Low Year)	78	681	2,818	67	1,315	2	156	0	0	0	0	217
Capacity - Pond 2	1,979	1,979	1,979	1,979	1,979	1,979	1,979	1,979	1,979	1,979	1,979	1,979

Figure 8

Monthly Runoff Totals within Catchment Zone in Cu. M. - Pond 2

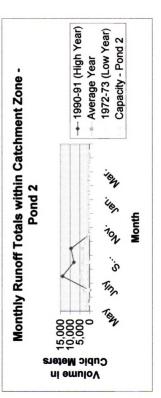


Table 87

Monthly Runoff Totals within Catchment Zone in Cu. M. - Pond 3

Veer	Men	9011	1	V	Sont	3	Most	ě	lan	402	4000	Ann
Gal	)	2	2	į	9	3		į		į		
11 (High Year)	4,066	929	102,552	59,553	69,857	0	682	462	0	938	0	0
Averarge Year	8,520	18,507	33,860	22,730	25,808	866'9	581	462	2,604	722	644	1,217
972-73 (Low Year)	699	4,993	20,665	488	9,641	13	1,144	0	0	0	0	1,592
Capacity - Pond 3	9,125	9,125	9,125	9,125	9,125	9,125	9,125	9,125	9,125	9,125	9,125	9,125

Figure 9

Monthly Runoff Totals within Catchment Zone in Cu. M. - Pond 3

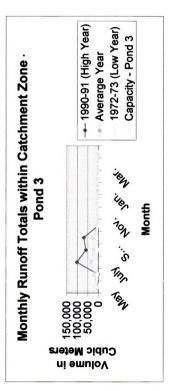


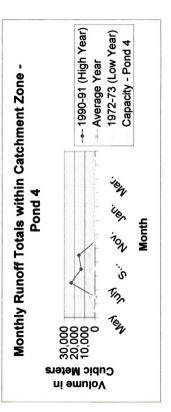
Table 88

Monthly Runoff Totals within Catchment Zone in Cu. M. - Pond 4

Year	May	June	July	Aug.	Sept.	Oct.	Nov.	Dec.	Jan.	Feb.	Mar.	Apr.
1990-91 (High Year)	954	149	23,307	13,535	15,877	0	155	105	0	213	0	0
Average Year	1,936	4,206	969'2	5,166		1,454		105	285	164	146	277
1972-73 (Low Year)	129	1,135	4,697	111	2,191	3	260	0	0	0	0	362
Capacity - Pond 4	2.028	2.028	2.028	2.028	2.028	2.028	2.028	2.028 2.028	2.028	2.028	2.028	2.028

Figure 10

Monthly Runoff Totals within Catchment Zone in Cu. M. - Pond 4



the second highest, and September the third. For years of average runoff, there are four months (June-Sept.) where the runoff generated within an individual month is greater than pond capacity – this is true for all four ponds. Thus, in an average year, the runoff of any month between June and September would be enough to fill the ponds.

Ironically, during the year of highest runoff (1990-91), there were only three months (July-Sept.) during which the runoff of a singular month was sufficient to fill the ponds. Because extra rainfall is not necessarily distributed over time, the extra may be lost due to pond overflow. For the year of lowest runoff accumulation (1972-73), July was the singular month where runoff was sufficient to fill the ponds.

This picture of monthly runoff is reassuring as it indicates that, even without considering the cumulative collection of runoff over several months, there are singular months within any given year where enough runoff is generated to fill the study ponds. This is true even for years of low rainfall/runoff. The implication is that, if a pond is altered such that the stored water losses are eliminated, local rainfall is sufficient to generate enough runoff flow to fill the ponds on an annual basis. The challenge then becomes to reduce stored water loss from the ponds.

### 3.) Comparison of Yearly Runoff Totals to Pond Capacity

A look at annual runoff totals for the 1971-92 period (See Tables 89-92 facing page) reinforces the conclusion that local runoff is sufficient to fill the four study ponds. The runoff data indicate that for all 21 years, annual totals are more than sufficient to fill the ponds. The following figures indicate the percentage of pond capacity generated in runoff for an average year.

Pond 1 – Total annual runoff = 1,061% of pond capacity Pond 2 – 841%

Table 89 Yearly Runoff within Catchment Zone in Cu. M. - Pond 1

Capacity = 2,612 Yrly. Ave. 1971-1992 = 27,739 Cu. M.

Year	71-72	72-73	73-74	74-75	75-76	76-77	77-78	78-79	79-80	80-81	81-82
Runoff	32,919	8,888	36,809	20,120	24,474	40,720	22,398	32,030	50,119	21,609	18,602
Year	82-83	83-84	84-85	85-86	86-87	87-88	<b>88-89</b>	89-00	90-91	91-92	
Runoff	14,952	38,981	33,544	30,047	26,815	11,669	9,992	16,397	54,265	37,176	

### Table 90 Yearly Runoff within Catchment Zone in Cu. M. - Pond 2

Capacity = 1,979 Yrly. Ave. 1971-1902 = 16,644 Cu. M.

		72-73										
Runoff	19,751	5,333	22,086	12,072	14,684	24,432	13,439	19,218	30,071	12,965	11,161	
Year	82-83	83-84	84-85	85-86	86-87	87-88	28-29	89-90	90-91	91-92		
Runoff	8,971	23,368	20,126	18,028	16,089	7,001	5,995	9,838	32,559	22,306		

Table 91 Yearly Runoff within Catchment Zone in Cu. M. - Pond 3

Capacity = 9,125 Yrly. Ave. 1971-1992 = 122,063 Cu. M.

Year	71-72	72-73	73.74	74.75	78.78	78-77	77.72	79.79	79.90	20.21	21.22
Runoff	144,841	39,105	161,961	88,530	107,686	179,170	98,549	140,932	220,524	95,079	81,848
										2.2.2.2	
Year	82-83	83-84	84-85	85-86	86-87	87-88	22-23	89-90	90-91	91-92	
Runoff	<b>85 790</b>	171 515	147 504	132 208	117094	51 343	43.084	72 147	238 785	163 578	
RUIUII	ω,/σ	171,513	147,354	132,200	1117,500	31,3-6	40,507	12,141	200,700	100,570	

Table 92 Yearly Runoff within Catchment Zone in Cu. M. - Pond 4

Capacity = 2,028 Yrly. Ave. 1971-1902 = 27,739 Cu. M.

Year	71-72	72-73	73-74	74-75	75-76	76-77	77-78	78-79	79-80	80-81	81-82
Runoff	32,919	8,888	36,809	20,120	24,474	40,720	22,398	32,030	50,119	21,609	18,602
Year	82-83	83-84	84-86	85-86	86-87	87-88	22-29	89-90	90-91	91-92	
Runoff	14,952	38,981	33,544	30,047	26,815	11,669	9,992	16,397	54,265	37,176	

## 4.) Sensitivity of Runoff Calculations to Error

Before making a final conclusion that local runoff is sufficient to fill the study ponds on an annual basis, it is worthwhile to examine the possibility of error in the calculation of runoff (i.e. the case where actual runoff is less than calculated). To test this possibility, annual runoff was reduced by 50% and compared to the pond capacities. The data (See Tables 93-96 facing page) show that even if the runoff values calculated for this study overstate actual runoff by 50%, annual runoff is still sufficient to fill the ponds on an annual basis. Thus, the runoff calculations performed for this study allow for a 50% margin of error, and it seems safe to conclude that the study ponds do fill with water on a consistent basis.

### 5.) Evaporation Loss

Tables 97 & 98 (page 180) show the evaporation data taken from the Granja Carnation and San Miguel Tilaxcalte stations. Table 99 (page 181) shows the adjustment factors used to adjust the SMT data. Table 100 (also page181) shows the 21-year aggregated evaporation data.

# 6.) Comparison of Stored Water Loss

Tables 101-112 (pages 182-184) present a comparison of the three sources of stored water loss. The data show that during years of high, low, and average runoff, infiltration is responsible for approximately 80-90% of annual stored water loss.

Evaporation is the next greatest source of loss with about 10-15% of total share. Animal consumption loss is quite minimal with approximately 1-3% of the annual total. (Note:

Table \$3 Yearly Runoff within Catchment Zone of Pond 1 - Reduced by 50%

Capacity = 2,612 Yrly. Ave. = 13,870 Cu. M.

Year	71-72	72-73	73-74	74-75	75-76	76-77	77-78	78-79	79-80	80-81	81-82
Runoff	16,459	4,444	18,405	10,060	12,237	20,360	11,199	16,015	25,059	10,804	9,301
Year	82-83	83-84	84-85	85-86	86-87	87-88	88-89	89-90	90-91	91-92	
Runoff	7,476	19,490	16,772	15,024	13,407	5,834	4,996	8,199	27,132	18,588	

### Table 94 Yearly Runoff within Catchment Zone of Pond 2 - Reduced by 50%

Capacity = 1,979 Yrly. Ave. = 8,322 Cu. M.

Year	71-72	72-73	73-74	74-75	75-76	76-77	77-78	78-79	79-80	80-81	81-82
Runoff	9,876	2,666	11,043	6,036	7,342	12,216	6,719	9,609	15,036	6,483	5,581
Year	82-83	83-84	84-85	85-86	86-87	87-88	88-89	89-90	90-91	91-92	
Runoff	4,486	11,694	10,063	9,014	8,044	3,501	2,998	4,919	16,279	11,153	

## Table 95 Yearly Runoff within Catchment Zone of Pond 3 - Reduced by 50%

Capacity = 9,125 Yrly. Ave. = 61,026 Cu. M.

Year	71-72	72-73	73-74	74-75	75-76	76-77	77-78	78-79	79-80	80-81	81-82
Runoff	72,421	19,553	80,980	44,265	53,843	89,585	49,275	70,466	110,262	47,539	40,924
Year	82-83	83-84	84-85	85-86	86-87	87-88	88-89	89-00	90-91	91-92	
Runoff	32,895	85,758	73,797	66,104	58,992	25,671	21,982	36,074	119,383	81,788	

## Table 96 Yearly Runoff within Catchment Zone of Pond 4 - Reduced by 50%

Capacity = 2,028 Yrly. Ave. = 13,870 Cu. M.

Year	71-72	72-73	73-74	74-75	75-76	76-77	77-78	78-79	79-80	80-81	81-82
Runoff	16,459	4,444	18,405	10,060	12,237	20,360	11,199	16,015	25,059	10,804	9,301
Year	82-83	83-84	84-85	85-86	86-87	87-88	88-89	89-90	90-91	91-92	
Runoff	7,476	19,490	16,772	15,024	13,407	5.834	4,996	8,199	27,132	18,588	

Table 97 Evaporation Data (mm./mo.) - Granja Carnation 1979 - 1989

Tot.	NA	ž	AN	Ž	478	1341	1.759	1908	1.638	1.836	NA	ž	714
Yrlv.								ľ		Ĺ			ľ
Dec.	AN	¥	NA	¥	100	111	70	122	121	94	83	154	108
Nov.	¥	ž	Y.	ž	130	¥	93	119	113	88	123	ž	111
Oct.	¥	¥	AN AN	ž	170	128	109	130	115	110	167	141	134
Sept.	¥	ž	¥	ž	130	100	115	140	129	161	128	¥	129
Aug.	¥	¥	¥	¥	127	123	135	155	148	142	124	164	140
July	Y.	¥	AN	137	106	ž	130	165	162	168	AN	¥	145
June	AN	¥	¥	118	8	143	195	205	184	181	¥	¥	160
May	NA	Ā	AN	150	155	173	226	184	206	218	300	ž	201
Apr.	A	ΑN	Y.	137	119	181	222	220	156	188	ž	¥	175
Mar.	NA	AN	AN	159	125	156	187	182	134	220	A	Ϋ́	166
Feb.	NA	AN	A	117	106	129	174	145	93	140	146	AN	131
Jan.	¥	A	¥	110	113	86	105	142	80	124	141	NA	114
Year	1989	1988	1987	1986	1985	1984	1983	1982	1981	1980	1979	1978	Ave.

Evaporation Data (mm./mo.) - San Miguel Tilaxcalte 1976-1988 Table 98

Yrly. Tot.	503	620	1.589	1.772	1 440	2.034	1.887	1.607	1 817	1.842	1 884
Dec. Y	99	70	138	122	128	117	142	110	154	86	120
Nov.	87	Ϋ́	121	137	NA	127	124	122	155	122	100
Oct.	58	ΑN	130	166	143	139	147	133	147	160	151
Sept.	AN	54	119	135	110	139	161	154	AN	131	128
Aug.	AN	53	163	134	124	196	174	167	207	153	155
July	NA	29	150	144	AN	211	171	147	191	167	184
June	9	73	138	140	145	189	182	180	191	170	137
May	99	ΑN	25	166	164	232	142	202	157	197	255
Apr.	09	104	174	176	182	509	181	170	166	170	193
Mar.	70	95	168	181	168	190	191	113	203	216	245
Feb.	NA	NA	131	136	129	135	154	NA	116	127	134
Jan.	99	112	133	135	145	150	118	110	128	136	134
ear	1988	1987	1986	1985	1984	1983	1982	1981	1980	1979	1978

98.0 Adjustment Factors and Adjusted Evaporation Data - San Miguel Tilaxcalte 0.97 0.96 1.08 1.23 1.08 0.96 0.92 1.00 0.98 0.9 Table 99 Fctr.

Yrly. Tot.	512	611	1,564	1,857	1,912	1,695	730
Dec.	63	49	133	8	116	86	8
Nov.	63	W	114	115	98	106	86
Oct	25	NA.	127	157	148	138	122
Sept.	W	24	119	131	127	136	149
Aug.	NA A	49	149	140	142	142	135
July	ΑN	28	144	160	129	139	132
June	92	42	149	184	148	185	≨
May	81	ΑN	31	241	313	244	₹
Apr.	64	112	187	183	208	¥	ž
Mar.	49	91	161	506	235	231	¥
Feb.	¥	VΝ	128	124	131	146	¥
Jan.	52	103	121	125	122	128	₹
Year	1988	1987	1986	1979	1978	1977	1976

Table 100 Adjusted Evaporation Data (mm./mo.) - GC & SMT

Year	Jan.	Feb.	Mar.	Apr.	May	June	July	Ang.	Sept.	Oct.	Nov.	Dec.	Yrly. T
SMT 88	52	Ϋ́	67	64	81	92	AN	¥	Ä	57	63	63	49
SMT 87	103	ΑN	91	112	ž	79	56	49	54	¥	Ä	67	9
GC/SMT	110	117	159	137	150	118	137	149	119	127	114	133	1,5
1985	113	106	125	119	155	94	106	127	130	170	130	100	1.4
1984	86	129	156	181	173	143	A	123	100	128	AN	111	1,3
1983	105	174	187	222	226	195	130	135	115	109	93	70	1.7
1982	142	145	182	220	184	205	165	155	140	130	119	122	1,908
1981	80	93	134	156	206	184	162	148	129	115	113	121	1,6
1980	124	140	220	188	218	181	168	142	161	110	88	94	1,836
GC/SMT	141	146	206	183	300	184	160	124	128	167	123	93	1,9
GC/SMT	122	131	235	208	313	148	129	164	127	141	95	154	1,96
SMT 77	128	146	231	¥	244	185	139	142	136	138	106	86	1,695
SMT 76	Ϋ́	AN	Ā	¥	Ā	ΑN	132	135	149	122	86	94	730
Ave.	110	133	166	163	205	148	135	133	124	126	104	102	1,648

Table 101
Distribution of Total Annual Stored Water Loss by Source - Pond 1

**Average Runoff Year** 

Source	Cu. M./Yr.	% of Tot.
Evaporation	1,855	9.78%
Infiltration	16,693	88.03%
Consumption	416	2.19%
	40.000	

18,963

Table 102
Distribution of Total Annual Stored Water Loss by Source - Pond 1

**Highest Runoff Year** 

Source	Cu. M./Yr.	% of Tot.
Evaporation	1,855	13.84%
Infiltration	11,129	83.06%
Consumption	416	3.10%
	13,399	

Table 103
Distribution of Total Annual Stored Water Loss by Source - Pond 1

#### **Lowest Runoff Year**

Source	Cu. M./Yr.	% of Tot.
Evaporation	1,855	13.84%
Infiltration	11,129	83.06%
Consumption	416	3.10%
	13,399	

Table 104
Distribution of Total Annual Stored Water Loss by Source - Pond 2

**Average Runoff Year** 

Source	Cu. M./Yr.	% of Tot.
Evaporation	1,264	9.87%
Infiltration	11,379	88.85%
Consumption	164	1.28%
<u> </u>	12,807	

Table 105
Distribution of Total Annual Stored Water Loss by Source - Pond 2

**Highest Runoff Year** 

Source	Cu. M./Yr.	% of Tot.
Evaporation	1,264	10.95%
Infiltration	10,115	87.63%
Consumption	164	1.42%

11,543

Table 106
Distribution of Total Annual Stored Water Loss by Source - Pond 2

#### **Lowest Runoff Year**

Source	Cu. M./Yr.	% of Tot.
Evaporation	1,264	16.31%
Infiltration	6,322	81.57%
Consumption	164	2.11%

7,750

Table 107
Distribution of Total Annual Stored Water Loss by Source - Pond 3

**Average Runoff Year** 

Source	Cu. M./Yr.	% of Tot.
Evaporation	5,830	8.32%
Infiltration	64,130	91.49%
Consumption	136	0.19%

70,096

Table 108
Distribution of Total Annual Stored Water Loss by Source - Pond 3

**Highest Runoff Year** 

Source	Cu. M./Yr.	% of Tot.
Evaporation	5,830	8.32%
Infiltration	64,131	91.49%
Consumption	138	0.19%

70,097

Table 109
Distribution of Total Annual Stored Water Loss by Source - Pond 3

## **Lowest Runoff Year**

LOWGSt Italion 102		
Source	Cu. M./Yr.	% of Tot.
Evaporation	5,830	14.24%
Infiltration	34,980	85.43%
Consumption	136	0.33%

40.947

Table 110
Distribution of Total Annual Stored Water Loss by Source - Pond 4

**Average Runoff Year** 

Source	Cu. M./Yr.	% of Tot.
Evaporation	1,440	8.96%
Infiltration	14,401	89.64%
Consumption	225	1.40%

16.066

Table 111
Distribution of Total Annual Stored Water Loss by Source - Pond 4

**Highest Runoff Year** 

Source	Cu. M./Yr.	% of Tot.
Evaporation	1,440	13.97%
Infiltration	8,641	83.84%
Consumption	225	2.18%

10,306

Table 112
Distribution of Total Annual Stored Water Loss by Source - Pond 4

## **Lowest Runoff Year**

Source	Cu. M./Yr.	% of Tot.
Evaporation	1,440	13.97%
Infiltration	8,641	83.84%
Consumption	225	2.18%

10,306

Because the quantities of loss presented here are annual totals, their sum is greater than pond capacity for each respective pond). Thus, it appears that as the farmers have indicated, infiltration is the primary source of stored water loss. For this reason, this study will concentrate on the use of geomembranes to line ponds and not cover them.

# **Bibliography**

- Blanco, Manuel, Angle Cuevas, Escolástico Aguiar, and Gaspar Zaragoza. "Las Geomembranas Sintéticas en la Impermeabilización de Embalses." *Revista de Plasticos Modernos* 75, no. 500 (1998): 187-195.
- Branson, F.A., G.F. Gifford, K.G. Renard, and R.F. Hadley. *Rangeland Hydrology*. Range Science Series No. 1, Second Edition. Dubuque: Society for Range Management, 1981.
- Brown, Lester R., "The Future of Growth." In State of the World 1998: A Worldwatch Institute Report on Progress Toward a Sustainable Society, ed. Linda Starke, 3-20, New York: W.W. Norton & Company, 1998.
- Burgdorf, David, and Sergio Perez, Interview by author, 10 June 1998, Department of Natural Resource Conservation Service, East Lansing, MI.
- Cohen, Sanchez, Vicente L. Lopes, Donald C. Slack, and Carlos H. Yanez. "Assessing Risk for Water Harvesting Systems in Arid Environments." *Journal of Soil and Water Conservation* 5, no. 5 1995: 446-449.
- Crawford, Eric, and James Oehmke. "Class Handouts and Exercise Materials". AEC 865:

  Agricultural Benefit-Cost Analysis Course Packet #1. Dept. of Agricultural

  Economics, Michigan State University, 1998.
- Crawford, Eric, and James Oehmke. "Selected Readings". AEC 865: Agricultural Benefit-Cost Analysis Course Packet # 2. Dept. of Agricultural Economics, Michigan State University, 1998.
- Frasier, Gary W., "Water Harvesting/Runoff Farming Systems for Agricultural Production:" In Water Harvesting for Improved Agricultural Production, Proceedings of the FAO Expert Consultation, Cairo: FAO, 1993.
- Garcia, Eduardo. Interview by author, 16 August 1998, El Rincon, Queretaro, Mexico
- GeoSource. Geomembranes, (http://www.geosource.com/gsyn/gm.htm), 1998.
- Gittinger, J. Price. Economic Analysis of Agricultural Projects. Baltimore: The Johns Hopkins University Press, 1996.
- Gonzalez-Ruiz. "El Uso de Geomembranas en la Impermeabilizacion de Canales," in 3a Conferencia Regional Panamericana, Mazatlan, Sinaloa, Mexico, 9-11 de noviembre, 1992, National Water Commission, 1-8.

- Goodrich, D.C., and J.R. Simanton. "Water Research and Management in Semiarid Environments." *The Journal of Soil and Water Conservation* no. 50 (1995): 416-419.
- Hoggan, Daniel H. Computer-Assisted Floodplain Hydrology and Hydraulics. New York: McGraw-Hill Inc., 1989.
- Instituto Nacional de Estadística, Geografía, e Informática (INEGI). Los Cultivos Anuales de México VII Censo Agropecuario. Aguascalientes: INEGI, 1997a.
- Instituto Nacional de Estadistica Geografica e Informatica (INEGI). Sintesis Geografica Nomencaltor y Anexo Cartografico del Estado de Queretaro. Mexico: INEGI, 1986
- Jones, JAA. Global Hydrology: Processes, Resources, and Environmental Management. Harlow: Addison Wesley Longman, 1997.
- Koerner, Robert M. Durability & Aging of Geosynthetics. London: Elsevier Applied Science, 1989.
- Koerner, Robert M. Designing with Geosynthetics. Englewood Cliffs: Prentice Hall, 1998.
- Kraatz, D.B., *Irrigation Canal Lining*. FAO Land and Water Development Series, No. 1, Rome: FAO, 1997.
- Kumar, Anil, "Development and Conservation of Water Resources in Garhwal Himalaya." Journal of Soil and Water Conservation 47 (1992): 449-450.
- Lakshamana, Rao. ed. Role of LDPE as a Geomembrane in Pisiculture A Case Study. 11<sup>th</sup> International Congress, The Use of Plastics in Agriculture. New Delhi: 26 February 2 March, 1990. 45-51.
- McCalla, Alex F. "Agriculture and Food Needs to 2025." In *International Agricultural Development*, ed. Carl K. Eicher and John M. Staatz, 39-54. Baltimore: The John Hopkins University Press, 1998.
- Monticelli, Gian Andrea, "Utilizzo di Geomembrane Nello Stoccaggio delle Acque Nell'irrigazione." L'Irrigazione. 26, no. 4. (1979): 45-46
- Olivera, Francisco. System of GIS-Based Hydrologic and Hydraulic Applications for Highway Engineering. Center for Research in Water Resources, University of Texas Austin. www.ce.utexas.edu/prof/maidment/gishydro/olivera/header.htm
- Paarlberg, Robert L, and Steven A. Breth; ed. Assisting Sustainable Food Production Apathy or Action?. Arlington: Winrock International Institute for International Development, 1994.

- Pineda Lopez, Raul; ed. Diagnostico Rural Participativo en la Microcuenca de El Rincon (El Aguacate) (Rural Participation Diagnostic in the Rincon, Aguacate Microwatershed). Queretaro: Universidad Autonoma de Queretaro, 1996a.
- Rollin, A. and J.M. Rigo. Geomembrane Identification and Performance Testing. New York: Chapman and Hall, 1991.
- Sanchez Cohen, I., Vincente L. Lopes, Donald C. Slack, and Carlos H. Yanez. "Assessing Risk for Water Harvesting Systems in Arid Environments." *Journal of Soil and Water Conservation* 50 (1995): 446-449.
- Siegert, Klaus. "Introduction to Water Harvesting: Some Basic Principles for Planning, Design, and Monitoring." In Water Harvesting for Improved Agricultural Production, Proceedings of the FAO Expert Consultation. Cairo: 21-25 November 1993, FAO. 9-22.
- Singh, V.P. ed. Rainfall-Runoff Relationship. Littleton: Water Resources Publications, 1982.
- Sugden, Robert, and Alan Williams. *The Principles of Practical Cost-Benefit Analysis*. New York: Oxford University Press, 1978.
- The World Bank, World Population Projections 1992-1993 Edition: Estimates and Projections with Related Demographic Statistics. Baltimore: The Johns Hopkins University Press, 1992.

•
•

